UNITED NATIONS

CEDAW

Convention on the Elimination of All Forms of Discrimination against Women

Distr.
GENERAL

CEDAW/C/ITA/2
1 November 1996
ENGLISH
ORIGINAL: FRENCH

COMMITTEE ON THE ELIMINATION OF DISCRIMINATION AGAINST WOMEN

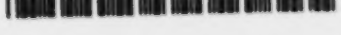
CONSIDERATION OF REPORTS SUBMITTED BY STATES PARTIES UNDER ARTICLE 18 OF THE CONVENTION ON THE ELIMINATION OF ALL FORMS OF DISCRIMINATION AGAINST WOMEN

Second periodic reports of States parties

ITALY*

* For the initial report submitted by the Government of Italy, see CEDAW/C/5/Add.62; for its consideration by the Committee, see CEDAW/C/SR.172 and 178, and Official Records of the General Assembly, Forty-sixth Session, Supplement No. 38 (A/46/38), paras. 43-83.

96-31257 (E) 140597 260697 010797



/...

CONTENTS

		Page
INTRODUCTION		7
1.	Political structure	7
	A. Legislative measures	7
	- International and European Community activity	7
	- National activity	8
	B. Political events	13
2.	Main ILO conventions ratified by Italy	26
3.	Council of Europe	26
4.	Main instruments adopted or in the process of adoption at the European Community level	29
Article 1.	THE CONCEPT OF DISCRIMINATION	31
Article 2.	POLICY FOR THE ELIMINATION OF DISCRIMINATION	32
2.1	Constitutional principles of equality	32
2.2	Legislation to implement the principle of equality	32
2.3	Legal protection of the rights of women and judicial protection	33
2.4-2.5	Measures taken to prevent discrimination against women and to ensure that public authorities and institutions fulfil this obligation	34
2.6	Modification or abolition of discriminatory laws, customs and practices	35
2.7	Repeal of discriminatory penal provisions	41
Article 3.	DEVELOPMENT AND ADVANCEMENT OF WOMEN	44
Article 4.	TEMPORARY SPECIAL MEASURES AND PROTECTION OF MATERNITY	51
4.1	Temporary measures	51
4.2	Measures to protect maternity	52

CONTENTS (continued)

		Page
Article 5.	STATE ACTION TO OVERCOME DISCRIMINATORY CULTURAL PATTERNS AFFECTING WOMEN	54
Article 6.	SUPPRESSION OF TRAFFIC IN WOMEN AND EXPLOITATION OF PROSTITUTION OF WOMEN	55
Article 7.	PARTICIPATION IN PUBLIC AND POLITICAL LIFE	64
7.1	Right to vote and stand for election	64
7.2	Employment in the public administration	65
7.3	Equal opportunity for men and women in the public administration	68
Article 8.	PARTICIPATION OF WOMEN IN REPRESENTATION OF THE STATE AT THE INTERNATIONAL LEVEL	77
Article 9.	QUESTIONS OF NATIONALITY	79
Article 10.	EQUALITY IN THE FIELD OF EDUCATION	80
Article 11.	EQUALITY OF MEN AND WOMEN IN THE FIELD OF EMPLOYMENT	140
11.1	Affirmative action	143
11.2	Affirmative action for self-employed women	146
11.3	Sexual harassment in the workplace	147
11.4	Protections against dismissal	149
11.5	Evolution of contracts	149
11.6	Evolution of the labour market	150
Article 12.	PROTECTION OF WOMEN IN THE FIELD OF HEALTH	174
Article 13.	ELIMINATION OF DISCRIMINATION AGAINST WOMEN IN OTHER AREAS OF ECONOMIC AND SOCIAL LIFE	179
13.1	The right to alimony	179
13.2	Access to credit	180
13.3	Sports activities	181

CONTENTS (continued)

		Page
Article 14.	EMPLOYMENT OF WOMEN IN AGRICULTURE	184
14.1	Manpower	186
	A. The changing situation	186
	B. Labour intensity	187
14.2.	Legal position of women in agricultural enterprises and access to credit	187
Article 15.	EQUALITY OF MEN AND WOMEN BEFORE THE LAW	189
Article 16.	EQUALITY IN ALL MATTERS RELATING TO MARRIAGE AND FAMILY RELATIONS	191
16.1	Aspects of criminal court protection for women	194

The National Commission for the Achievement of Equality between Men and Women, in cooperation with the United Nations Bureau of the Ministry of Foreign Affairs, has prepared the second report of the Italian Government on the implementation of the 1979 United Nations Convention on the Elimination of All Forms of Discrimination against Women.

This report, compiled according to a format established by the United Nations for all countries, provides an opportunity to examine the progress made by Italian women in the period 1991-1992 across the spectrum of Italian life, from institutions to the justice system, and over time in each sector. It shows that considerable progress has been made in enacting legislation designed to disseminate an equal opportunity culture, backed by legislative measures which offer the tools and the means for extending that culture to the social, employment and economic spheres.

The report also points to areas where progress has been stalled or where there have been setbacks, such as the failure to secure approval of a law on violence against women and on sexual harassment. However, attention has not been focused solely on legislation. We have tried to present a picture of Italian society as it really is, where old phenomena persist and new phenomena are emerging which cannot be addressed simply by legislation, but require a change in the de facto situation of women. From employment to services, women are playing a more central role in society, but are not being afforded a commensurate opportunity to fill positions of responsibility in institutions and in the economic and financial spheres. The stumbling block remains the unresolved issue of how to reconcile women's role in the workplace with their role in the family.

At a time of institutional crisis, which is attributable in part to the way in which political parties have managed power and the role that they have played in society, the fact that women are under-represented in the centres of power has prevented them from using their resources to lessen the impact of political upheaval.

The report suggests directly and indirectly the kind of objectives that we should be working to achieve.

The Fourth World Conference on Women will be held in Beijing in 1995. Twenty years after the first meeting in Mexico, we will have to look at our record and determine what objectives have been achieved and what problems we have yet to address. We will also need to decide whether it is worth continuing our efforts and, if so, what tools we should use. Italy is currently preparing for this important meeting with the help, among other things, of this report, which is offered, not only as an opportunity for reflection and debate but also as a working tool, to all those in Italy who are committed to women's issues.

TINA ANSELMI
President of the National Commission for the
Achievement of Equality between Men and Women

Contributors:

(1) For issues relating to employment, affirmative action, protection under criminal law, family law and the judiciary, Daniela Carlà, official at the Ministry of Labour, Division II of the General Department for Labour Relations (international labour issues).

(2) For issues relating to the areas of competence of the Ministry of the Interior (elections, protection of women, prostitution and other offences), Vanna Palumbo, Sub-Prefect and Assistant Inspector at the Ministry of the Interior.

(3) For issues relating to justice, the Constitutional Court, the Court of Cassation, etc., Anna Passannanti, appeal judge in the Legislative Bureau of the Ministry of Justice.

(4) For article 14 (situation of women in agriculture) Maria Pia Pacini, Commissioner.

Coordination and collation by Maria Rita Saulle, Professor of International Organizations at the Faculty of Political Science of "La Sapienza" University of Rome.

We should like to thank the following for their contributions: Maria Pia Garaviglia, Deputy; the Association of Italian Women Magistrates (A.D.M.I.); and Elena Penta, official at the Ministry of the University, Scientific Research and Technology (M.U.R.S.T.).

Design by Giacomo F. Rech, Editor-in-Chief.

Translation by Roland Basseras, teacher at the French Cultural Centre.

INTRODUCTION

1. POLITICAL STRUCTURE

A. Legislative measures

No institutional changes of note were made during the period 1988 to 1992, in that the constitutional amendments mentioned in the previous report failed to go beyond the proposal stage and all constitutional reform remained at the planning and discussion stage. However, some legislative measures were taken to move the issue of equality further up the agenda and to create some particularly effective monitoring systems at the national level. We are referring, in particular, to the enactment of a law creating an Equality Commission in the Office of the Prime Minister.

The National Commission for the Achievement of Equality between Men and Women, originally provided for by Prime Minister's Decree of 12 June 1984, was expressly envisaged, in article 21, paragraph 2, of Act No. 400 of 23 August 1988 on the organization of the Office of the Prime Minister, as a support structure for the Office on women's issues in general and the achievement of equality in particular. Details of the Commission's composition and tasks can be found in Act No. 164 of 22 June 1990, pursuant to which the present Commission was set up by Prime Minister's Decree of 7 March 1991 and consists of 29 members who can be said to represent the de facto situation of women in Italian politics, associations, trade unions and cultural life.

Tina Anselmi, a member of the Chamber of Deputies, has presided over the Commission since February 1989. The following is a brief overview of its most important initiatives between 1989 and 1992.

International and European Community activity

The National Commission has worked closely with its counterparts at the international and European Community level.

At the United Nations, the recommendation for the establishment of institutions to promote equality was made on the occasion of International Women's Year (1975) and reiterated at the World Conference which marked the end of the United Nations Decade for Women (1985). It was during that Decade that the Convention on the Elimination of All Forms of Discrimination against Women (1979) was adopted. In 1989, the Commission produced an extensive report to the United Nations on the implementation of the Convention in Italy, updating it periodically over the following years.

The tenth anniversary of the Convention was also celebrated in 1989, in the presence of the highest authorities of the State, in the Auletta of the Parliament building (18 December).

Tina Anselmi, an active participant in the work of the United Nations Commission on the Status of Women, has followed the implementation of the Convention at the international level.

In the European Community, the National Commission represents Italy on the Advisory Committee on Equal Opportunities for Women and Men and has been involved in the development of Community programmes and initiatives in this area.

The Commission was particularly active during Italy's Presidency of the European Community (July-December 1990), when the Equal Opportunities for Women and Men - Third Medium-Term Community Action Programme 1991-1995 was drawn up.

Italy further contributed by organizing the conference "1993: Opportunities and Risks for European Women" (Rome, November 1990), at which many ministers and representatives of the equality commissions of the 12 member countries made statements.

The Commission is also directly responsible for implementing programmes of the IRIS network, which seeks to promote appropriate, innovative vocational training initiatives for women at the community level, and particularly for the National Organization for Women (NOW) programme, which became operational after the adoption of the Third Action Programme mentioned above.

In the context of these vocational training activities, a seminar was organized, by agreement with the Commission of the European Community, on the theme: "Women's training needs: new intervention strategies and European integration" (Rome, September 1989).

At the national level, training programmes for women were the subject of two seminars held in Verona in February 1991 and in Rome in June 1991.

Lastly, there have been various meetings with foreign personalities and women's groups working on problems of equality in their own countries. One such meeting was that between the President of the Commission and delegations of women trade unionists from Latin America (April 1989).

National activity

At the national level, there has been some important legislative activity aimed at the formal adoption of Community guidelines and directives.

In the Chamber of Deputies, Tina Anselmi introduced the government bill and parliamentary proposals that ultimately became Act No. 125 of 1991, on affirmative action for the achievement of equality between men and women in the field of employment. The Act not only provides for affirmative action and for the requisite funding in the areas of employment and vocational training, but also introduces new instruments for ensuring equality for women workers.

Among other things, the Act adopts the principle of shifting the burden of proof in specific circumstances. This principle is the subject of a directive that has still to be adopted by the European Commission. Tina Anselmi also introduced the bill on affirmative action for women entrepreneurs and the bill on parental leave, two issues included in the European Community Action Programme which is currently being developed. With regard to the latter bill, a

unified text has been drafted which will be used as a starting point for the debate in the current legislature.

In terms of action against discrimination, the National Commission has intervened in numerous cases on behalf of individual women or groups of women who considered themselves to be the victims of discrimination and turned to the Commission for help. In most cases, either the discrimination ceased or an appropriate reason was given for the disparity of treatment. The Commission also acted to eliminate some of the instances of centuries-old discrimination to be found in the district statutes of Comelico; this action also involved the Minister for Regional Affairs and local administrators.

The National Commission gave its opinion, as required by law, on the conditions for admission to the public competitive examinations for occupations which have only recently been opened up to women (forest rangers).

The most important work done by the Commission at the national level involves promotional activities for the achievement of genuine equality, focusing particularly on getting more women into institutional positions; establishing and coordinating the work of equal opportunity bodies in the public administration and local authorities; and shaping public opinion.

With regard to the first objective, a number of initiatives were undertaken on the occasion of the various election campaigns, including:

- In May 1989, on the eve of the European elections, a discussion meeting entitled "Without women, Europe functions at half capacity";

- In February 1990, a meeting with political party leaders to secure greater guarantees for the administrative elections;

- On 26 January 1992, in the context of the first national conference on "Objectives and tools of equal opportunity policies", a round-table discussion involving women officials from all parties on the theme "Women and political parties: what reforms are needed for a new relationship between society and institutions?".

On the basis of the collective agreements currently in force in the public sector, as stipulated by trade unions and formalized in documents having the force of law, provision was made for the establishment of equal opportunity bodies, operating on behalf of the corresponding personnel, in all branches of the public administration. Most of these bodies have now been established.

The equality bodies set up within the Ministry of Labour (which was established in 1980 and is currently governed by Act No. 125 of 1990) and the Ministry of Education are particularly important, because of their overall jurisdiction in the areas of labour and school education respectively.

At the local level, according to a survey carried out by C.E.N.S.I.S. on behalf of the National Commission, one district in five has set up an equality commission or council.

The National Commission pays constant attention to its relationship with equal opportunity bodies, as part of the coordinating function which it is legally mandated to perform. Officials from these bodies are invited to participate in study initiatives, such as the seminar to review the current status of women, held in February 1990, and follow-up work.

There are also equal opportunity bodies in operation in 43 provinces and all regions of Italy except Trentino-Alto Adige where, by virtue of the Special Regional Statute of 1972 granting administrative and legislative autonomy to certain provinces, two bodies have been set up at the provincial level.

In June 1991, the President of the Commission, through the Minister of the Interior (who, in turn, called for action by Prefects), addressed a recommendation to local authorities calling on districts and provinces to incorporate the principle of equality into their statutes and to adopt specific tools to help achieve that goal. Mention should be made, in this connection, of the first national conference on "Objectives and tools of equal opportunity policies", held in Rome from 24 to 26 January 1992, referred to earlier.

The conference's concluding document emphasized the importance of ongoing communication between equal opportunity bodies and the National Commission for achieving their goals.

The tiny number of women working at the senior management level in the public sector of the economy (estimated at 0.6 per cent, according to an I.S.F.O.L. survey) was also discussed in a special paper approved by the Commission on 12 December 1991 and sent by Tina Anselmi to the Prime Minister. Among other things, the paper requested that, each time the Government or Parliament had a say in the appointment of chairmen, vice-chairmen, general managers or board members of public institutions, banks and insurance companies, it should ensure that one third of nominees were women.

Activities in the area of information and the shaping of public opinion involved both the usual methods of communicating with the mass media (press releases, interviews) and a number of interesting and important initiatives, including:

- The celebration of International Women's Day on the Italian television channel RAI 1, on 8 March 1990, with an early evening programme focusing on how far equality had been achieved in Italy and featuring prominent Italian women;

- The "Images of Women" information service, which compiles information on news items, stereotypes and prejudices that convey negative messages about women. An initial report on such information was presented at a special press conference in October 1990.

The Commission not only produced public information leaflets about itself and about national and Community equal opportunity programmes, but also published the highly accessible Guide to Women's Rights ("Pink Pages"), which systematically details women's rights and ways of ensuring that they are recognized.

This publication, to which various members of the Commission contributed, was formally presented by the Prime Minister on International Women's Day, 1991.

Another important publication was the new, updated edition of Women and the Law (October 1990), which was first published in February 1985, and has been particularly successful among legal experts and practitioners.

Lastly, in the context of the 5 and 6 April 1992 general election, the Commission sponsored a series of advertisements promoting women candidates and captioned "More votes for women, more value to politics". The campaign involved 6 magazines, 22 daily newspapers, RAI television, 85 local television channels, RAI radio and 87 local radio stations. The RAI broadcasts were provided free of charge, given the importance of the message for society and for the achievement of progress.

The publication Women in the Media, shedding light on the ways, both positive and negative, in which women are depicted in the Italian media, also came out in 1992.

Annex I

22 to 24 November 1990 - E.C. seminar on "Opportunities and risks for European women".

8 March 1991 - Guide to Women's Rights.

26 June 1991 - Recommendations to mayors, provincial and regional presidents and councillors on including the establishment of equal opportunity bodies in their statutes.

June 1991 - information service publication of Images of Women, a collection of letters of complaint from Italian citizens. Letter to the Prime Minister.

24 to 26 January 1992 - First national conference on: "Objectives and tools of equal opportunity policies". Presentation of C.E.N.S.I.S. survey.

29 January 1992 - Meeting with party leaders, the Chairman of RAI, the Director-General of RAI and the Chairman of the Parliamentary RAI Oversight Commission.

February 1992 - Presentation of an advertising campaign in support of women candidates.

June 1992 - Publication of Women in the Media.

Another important law on the status of women, or more precisely working women, was Act No. 125 of 10 April 1991 on affirmative action, sponsored by the National Committee for the implementation of the principles of equal treatment and equality of opportunity between male and female workers, which will be discussed below.

Still within the legislative area, two particularly important laws should be mentioned, even though they are not directly and exclusively concerned with women: Act No. 142 of 8 June 1990 on local self-government and Presidential Decree No. 200 of 3 July 1991 providing for the repeal, following a referendum, of certain provisions of the single text of the laws governing elections to the Chamber of Deputies approved by Presidential Decree No. 361 of 30 March 1957. Following this repeal, a system of election to the Chamber by single preference was introduced.

The Act on local self-government opens up new opportunities for the relationship with citizens, through new levels of transparency, accountability and certainty and by allowing more room for the affirmation of citizens' rights.

The drafting of local authority statutes has given women an opportunity to propose rules and concepts which take into account the need for gender mainstreaming and for women to be brought into the dialogue with institutions.

The statutory autonomy accorded to districts and provinces is fundamentally important to the new local authorities, which are required to include among the programme goals governing administrative actions the principles of equality and equal opportunity already formally embodied in national legislation and European Community directives.

Women representatives of political parties have asked that these principles be affirmed both in the general part of the statutes and in specific provisions; they are also requesting that particular attention be paid to certain provisions of Act No. 142/90, from which certain obligations imposed by the statutes derive.

Consequently, they have stressed certain points which are essential to an effective policy of equality and equal opportunity, namely:

1. The establishment of local commissions of equality and equal opportunity advisers, supplemented by outside experts (art. 1, para. 4). The Commission's rules of procedure will define more specifically their functions and powers and the criteria for selecting outside experts.

2. A commitment by mayors to: (a) coordinate the hours of businesses and public utilities and the hours during which the branch offices of government agencies are open to the public, in order to bring the provision of services into line with the overall needs of users; and (b) to take into account requests from organized women's groups (art. 36, para. 3).

3. The promotion of affirmative action in order to achieve equality for women employed by district councils.

4. In application of the principle of equal opportunity, that when filling high-level posts in agencies or offices that perform managerial functions or offer other specialized services (art. 51, para. 5) and appointing administrators of local authority enterprises and institutions (art. 23), equal consideration must be given to women.

5. In order to ensure gender balance on district councils and in accordance with article 33, paragraph 3, encouragement of the election of women to the post of deputy mayor.

6. Maintenance of the district women's assemblies and provision for the incorporation of assembly members into all council committees whose work touches on the status of women.

Still in the legislative area, Act No. 49 of 26 February 1987 on the new regime for cooperation between Italy and the developing countries stipulates, in its article 1, paragraph 2, that development cooperation should also aim to improve the status of women and children and to support the advancement of women.

A Women and Development office has also been established within the Ministry of Foreign Affairs, operating in the cooperation sector (Twelfth Cooperation Office).

B. Political events

During the period under review, i.e. between 1988 and 1992, several important political events occurred, namely, the European Parliament elections on 18 June 1989, the administrative elections on 6 May 1990 and the general election on 5 and 6 April 1992.

The results of these elections were as follows:

1. In the 1989 elections to the European Parliament, 9 women were elected out of a total of 81 Italian members elected, as compared with 8 in the previous elections (see annex II).

2. In the administrative elections, the percentage of women elected (8.5 per cent) can be termed modest (see annex III).

3. In the general elections, the introduction of the system of election to the Chamber of Deputies by single preference penalized women, the percentage of women members elected falling from 12.8 per cent to 8.2 per cent. Women's representation in the Senate increased somewhat: from 6.6 per cent to 9.8 per cent (see annex IV).

The decline in the number of women in the Chamber of Deputies can be explained by the fact that the traditional parties lost votes and seats and fewer of their women candidates were therefore elected.

Some parties, such as the Greens, failed to get any of their women candidates elected to the Chamber.

The increase in the Senate shows that the parties sought to create more opportunities for women candidates. Since the 1992 general election, two Senate Committee have been headed by women (Health and Defence); moreover, in the Government formed in June 1992, there were two women Ministers with Portfolio out of 23, as well as two Under-Secretaries of State out of 35.

In addition, a woman was appointed General Secretary of the Office of the Prime Minister, the highest administrative post among officials appointed to the Prime Minister's Office.

Also, in 1992, a woman, Rosa Jervolino Russo, was unanimously elected Chairman of the majority political party.

Annex II

EUROPEAN PARLIAMENT ELECTIONS - 1989

Women elected

		Percentage of total
France	19 out of 81	15.39
Belgium	5 out of 24	20.83
Denmark	6 out of 16	37.50
Germany	25 out of 81	30.86
Greece	1 out of 24	4.16
Spain	9 out of 60	11.11
Ireland	1 out of 15	6.66
Italy	9 out of 81	11.11
Luxembourg	2 out of 6	33.33
Netherlands	7 out of 25	28.00
Portugal	3 out of 24	12.50
United Kingdom	13 out of 81	16.05
TOTAL	100 out of 518	19.30

EUROPEAN PARLIAMENT ELECTIONS OF 18 JUNE 1989

Women candidates accepted

Party	Total	Women	Percent of total
DC	81	13	16.0
PCI	81	23	28.4
PSI	81	11	13.6
MSI-DN	81	3	3.7
PLI-PRI-FED	81	10	12.3
PSDI	81	2	2.5
Fed. of Green Lists	81	28	34.6
Proletarian Democracy	81	21	25.9
Rainbow Greens	81	23	28.4
Anti-drug-control League	80	21	26.3
PPST	7	1	14.3
Federalism	81	4	4.9
Lombard League - A. North	81	9	11.1
Pensioners' Party	18	2	11.1
TOTAL CANDIDATES ACCEPTED	996		
TOTAL WOMEN ACCEPTED		171	17.2

EUROPEAN PARLIAMENT ELECTIONS OF 18 JUNE 1989

Women candidates elected

Name	Electoral district	Party
Maria Adelaide AGLIETTA	02	Rainbow Greens
Rosaria detta Rosy BINDI	02	DC
Maria Luisa CASSANMAGNAGO CERRETTI	01	DC
Luciana CASTELLINA	03	PCI
Anna CATASTA MEMO	01	PCI
Adriana CECI	04	PCI
Maria MAGNANI NOYA	01	PSI
Cristina MUSCARDINI	01	MSI-DN
Pasqualina NAPOLETANO MANTOVANI	03	PCI
Dacia VALENT SGUAZZIN	03	PCI

Annex III

DISTRICT COUNCIL ADMINISTRATORS

	M	W	Total	% Women
Mayors	7 037	242	7 279	(3.3)
Deputy mayors	32 679	2 784	35 463	(7.8)
Councillors	90 483	9 222	99 705	(9.2)
Total Italy	130 199	12 248	142 447	(8.5)

Source: Ministry of the Interior, Civil Administration Department, Central Electoral Services Division, Data-processing Service (p. 125). Updated to 29 April 1991.

DISTRICT COUNCIL ADMINISTRATORS

(by region)

Mayors

	M	W	Total	% Women
Piedmont	1 064	57	1 121	(5.0)
Valle d'Aosta	74	-	74	-
Lombardy	1 304	61	1 365	(4.4)
Trentino-Alto Adige	328	7	335	(2.0)
Veneto	441	17	458	(3.7)
Friuli-Venezia Giulia	216	3	219	(1.3)
Liguria	226	9	235	(3.8)
Emilia Romagna	298	26	324	(8.0)
Tuscany	254	14	268	(5.2)
Umbria	86	4	90	(4.4)
Marche	238	7	245	(2.8)
Latium	350	1	351	(0.2)
Abruzzi	258	5	263	(1.9)
Molise	124	1	125	(0.8)
Campania	497	4	501	(0.7)
Puglia	229	5	234	(2.1)
Basilicata	125	1	126	(0.7)
Calabria	294	6	300	(2.0)
Sicily	340	3	343	(0.8)
Sardinia	291	11	302	(3.6)
Total Italy	7 037	242	7 276	(3.3)

DISTRICT COUNCIL ADMINISTRATORS

(by region)

Deputy mayors

	M	W	Total	% Women
Piedmont	4 341	431	4 772	(9.0)
Valle d'Aosta	280	28	308	(9.0)
Lombardy	5 914	652	6 566	(9.9)
Trentino-Alto Adige	1 348	92	1 440	(6.3)
Veneto	2 211	169	2 380	(7.1)
Friuli-Venezia Giulia	975	100	1 075	(10.2)
Liguria	1 008	92	1 100	(9.1)
Emilia Romagna	1 521	293	1 814	(16.1)
Tuscany	1 261	214	1 475	(14.5)
Umbria	414	44	458	(9.6)
Marche	1 082	107	1 189	(8.9)
Latium	1 624	79	1 703	(4.6)
Abruzzi	1 162	40	1 202	(3.3)
Molise	531	20	551	(3.6)
Campania	2 523	61	2 584	(2.3)
Puglia	1 315	52	1 367	(3.8)
Basilicata	590	39	629	(6.2)
Calabria	1 449	67	1 516	(4.4)
Sicily	1 829	75	1 904	(3.9)
Sardinia	1 301	129	1 430	(9.0)
Total Italy	32 679	2 784	35 463	(7.8)

DISTRICT COUNCIL ADMINISTRATORS

(by region)

Councillors

	M	W	Total	% Women
Piedmont	10 962	1 305	12 267	(10.6)
Valle d'Aosta	696	98	794	(12.3)
Lombardy	15 235	2 123	17 359	(12.2)
Trentino-Alto Adige	3 368	367	3 735	(9.8)
Veneto	6 917	749	7 667	(9.7)
Friuli-Venezia Giulia	2 396	345	2 742	(12.8)
Liguria	2 747	280	3 029	(9.2)
Emilia Romagna	4 078	783	4 861	(16.1)
Tuscany	3 856	625	4 481	(13.9)
Umbria	1 160	160	1 320	(12.1)
Marche	2 826	352	3 178	(11.0)
Latium	4 235	312	4 548	(6.9)
Abruzzi	3 123	186	3 309	(5.6)
Molise	1 402	73	1 475	(4.9)
Campania	7 554	199	7 760	(2.5)
Puglia	4 247	183	4 464	(4.0)
Basilicata	1 507	96	1 617	(5.9)
Calabria	4 721	286	5 010	(5.7)
Sicily	5 761	249	6 035	(4.1)
Sardinia	3 692	451	4 144	(10.8)
Total Italy	90 483	9 222	99 705	(9.2)

DISTRICT COUNCIL ADMINISTRATORS

(by political party)

Mayors

	M	W	Total	% Women
DC	3 811	123	3 934	(3.1)
PDS	1 261	54	1 315	(4.1)
PSI	1 028	19	1 047	(1.8)
MSI-DN	19	1	20	(5.0)
PRI	62	3	65	(4.6)
PSDI	112	2	114	(1.7)
PLI	46	4	50	(8.0)
South Tyrol People's Party	111	-	111	-
P. Sardo D'Az.	11	1	12	(8.3)
U. Vald.	36	-	36	-
Indépendents	501	33	534	(6.1)
P. Ra.	1	-	1	-
Green lists	3	2	5	(40.0)
Rainbow Greens	1	-	1	-
Greens	1	-	1	-
Lombard League	1	-	1	-
Other	32	-	32	-
Total Italy	7 037	242	7 279	(3.3)

Deputy mayors

	M	W	Total	% Women
DC	15 553	1 057	16 610	(6.3)
PDS	4 932	740	5 672	(13.0)
PSI	5 715	318	6 033	(5.2)
MSI-DN	122	4	126	(3.1)
PRI	712	39	751	(5.1)
PSDI	972	33	1 005	(3.2)
PLI	250	14	264	(5.3)
South Tyrol People's Party	436	27	463	(5.8)
P. Sardo D'Az.	137	8	145	(5.5)
U. Vald.	124	6	130	(4.8)
Indépendents	3 422	501	3 923	(12.7)
P. Ra.	7	1	8	(12.5)
Green lists	38	4	42	(9.5)
Rainbow Greens	11	3	14	(21.4)
Greens	46	13	59	(22.0)
Lombard League	6	-	6	-
Other	196	16	212	(7.6)
Total Italy	32 679	2 784	35 463	(7.8)

DISTRICT COUNCIL ADMINISTRATORS

(by political party)

Councillors

	M	W	Total	% Women
DC	39 609	3 251	42 860	(7.5)
PDS	15 964	2 541	18 505	(13.7)
PSI	14 715	929	15 644	(5.09)
MSI-DN	1 147	50	1 197	(4.1)
PRI	1 604	108	1 712	(6.3)
PSDI	2 222	102	2 324	(4.3)
PLI	724	50	774	(6.4)
South Tyrol People's Party	933	115	1 048	(10.9)
P. Sardo D'Az.	300	23	323	(7.1)
U. Vald.	242	29	271	(10.7)
Indépendents	10 256	1 659	11 915	(13.9)
P. Ra.	25	4	29	(13.7)
Green lists	68	16	84	(19.0)
Rainbow Greens	66	12	78	(15.3)
Greens	410	88	499	(17.6)
Lombard League	527	43	470	(9.1)
Other	1 671	202	1 873	(12.2)
Total Italy	90 483	9 222	99 705	(9.2)

WOMEN ADMINISTRATORS ELECTED

(by geographical area)

Mayors

	No.	%
North	154	57.1
Central	52	21.4
South	22	9.0
Islands	14	6.0
Total	242	100.0

Deputy mayors

	No.	%
North	1 564	56.1
Central	737	26.4
South	279	10.0
Islands	204	7.5
Total	2 784	100.0

Councillors

	No.	%
North	5 267	57.1
Central	2 232	24.6
South	1 023	11.0
Islands	700	7.3
Total	9 222	100.0

Annex IV

	CHAMBER		SÉNATE	
	1987	1992	1987	1992
DC	11	10	4	3
PSI	5	4	2	4
PSDI	-	-	1	1
PLI	-	-	-	-
PRI	-	1	1	-
PDS	45	22	10	16
Refounded Communists	-	5	1	2
Lombard League	-	5	-	1
MSI	1	2	1	1
Greens	-	-	1	3
SVP	-	1	-	-
Rete	-	1	-	-
Indépendent Left	8	-	-	-
Radical Party	4	-	-	-
Mixed Group	-	-	1	-
Pannella Reformers	-	1	-	-
Total	81	52	21	31
	(12.8%)	(8.2%)	(6.6%)	(9.8%)

	SÉNATE
DC (3)	Maria Paola COLOMBO SVEVO
	Rosa RUSSO JERVOLINO
	Daria MINUCCI
PSI (4)	Margherita BONIVER
	Agata Alma CAPPIELLO
	Maria Rosaria MANIERI
	Elena MARINUCCI
PDS (16)	Aureliana ALBERICI
	Luana ANGELONI
	Silvia BARBIERI
	Monica BETTONI
	Anna Maria BUCCIARELLI
	Maria Grazia DANIELE
	Valeria FABJ
	Maria Grazia PAGANO
	Anna Maria PEDRAZZI
	Ivana PELLEGATTI
	Franca PRISCO
	Giovanna SENESI
	Maria TADDEI
	Giglia TEDESCO
	Graziella TOSSI BRUTTI
	Grazia ZUFFA
Refounded Communists (2)	Edda FAGNI
	Ersilia SALVATO
Greens (3)	Giuseppa MAISANO GRASSI
	Anna Maria PROCACCI
	Carla ROCCHI
MSI (1)	Maria Luisa MOLTISANTI
PSDI (1)	Vincenza BONO PARRINO
Lombard League (1)	Angiola ZILLE

	CHAMBER OF DEPUTIES
DC (3)	Silvia COSTA Lucia FRONZA CREPAZ Ombretta FUMAGALLI Maria Pia GARAVAGLIA Daniela MAZZUCONI Mariolina MOIOLI Anna NENNA D'ANTONIO Anna Maria NUCCI Giovanna TEALDI Gabriella ZANFERRARI
PDS (4)	Carol BEEBE TARANTELLI Anna Maria BIRICOTTI Maura CAMOIRANO Simona DALLA CHIESA Elisabetta DI PRISCO Anna FINOCCHIARO Chiara INGRAO Leonilde IOTTI Maria Rita LORENZETTI Claudia MANCINA Nadia MASINI Elena MONTECCHI Barbara POLLASTRINI Alfonsini RINALDI Maria Luisa SANGIORGIO Anna SANNA M. Antonietta SARTORI Anna Maria SERAFINI Gianna SERRA Lalla TRUPIA Livia TURCO Adriana VIGNERI
PSI (4)	Rossella ARTIOLI Roberta BREDA Rosa FILIPPINI Laura FINCATO
Refounded Communists (5)	Marida BOLOGNESI Emilia CALINI Luciana CASTELLINA Tiziana MAIOLO Maria Grazia SESTERO
Lombard League (5)	Elisabetta BERTOCCHI Alda GRASSI Mariella MAZZETTO Irene PIVETTI Maria Cristina ROSSI
PRI (1)	Luciana SBARBATI
SVP (1)	Helga THALER-AUSSERHOFER
RETE (1)	Laura GIUNTELLA
Pannella Reformers (1)	Emma BONINO

2. MAIN ILO CONVENTIONS RATIFIED BY ITALY

As stated in the Italian Government's initial report on the implementation of the Convention, Italy is among the countries which have ratified the largest number of ILO Conventions.

It recently ratified ILO Convention No. 160 concerning Labour Statistics, which could have a major impact on the way in which cognitive instruments useful for the effective and correct management of active employment policies, particularly for women and services in need of specific promotional measures, are supplemented.

In the context of policies to eliminate all forms of discrimination against women, in February 1992, Italy denounced ILO Convention No. 89 concerning Night Work of Women Employed in Industry. In fact, the strict prohibition against such work, as set forth in the Convention, was already regulated differently by Italian legislation adopted in 1977: article 5 of Act No. 903/77 provided for the repeal, through collective bargaining at all levels including the enterprise level, of the prohibition against night work of women employed in industry. The ad hoc tripartite committee established within the Ministry of Labour is currently conducting an in-depth review of the entire question with a view to identifying protective measures that can be applied to all workers, irrespective of gender or of the employment sector concerned. With this in mind, detailed consideration is being given to the goal of eventual ratification of the convention and recommendation concerning the protection of all night workers, irrespective of gender or of the sector concerned, adopted in Geneva in June 1990.

Special attention is being paid to the problem of night work by pregnant women. Research by university occupational health institutes points to adverse consequences both for the woman (health problems, miscarriages, etc.) and for the child (premature births and low birth weight).

3. COUNCIL OF EUROPE

In 1991, the European Committee for Equality between Women and Men (CEEG), under the chairmanship of the Italian delegate, took steps to raise its profile within the Directorate of Human Rights. It asked and was allowed to participate in the revision of the European Convention on Human Rights by taking part in the working group on genuine democracy.

In keeping with this approach, it also worked for recognition of CEEG as a steering committee, on the same footing as the other main committees of the Council of Europe.

This recognition was forthcoming in late 1991 and became a reality in 1992, when the Committee's name was changed from European Committee for Equality between Women and Men (CEEG) to Steering Committee for Equality between Women and Men (CDEG).

In addition, the Committee sought to underscore its multidisciplinary nature. To this end, it played an active role in a series of seminars organized

by other committees, including a seminar on "the marginalization of poverty - towards greater social justice in Europe". It also participated in a project on "policies for children" and in efforts to improve the Social Charter, and launched the debate on "multiculturalism" and "bioethics".

More particularly, it requested that, based on one of the arguments accepted by Council of Europe structures, government delegations from countries hosting a conference of European ministers should include at least the local representative of CEEG. That request has been partially met.

The Committee's main activities centred on:

1. The preparation and holding of a seminar on "Combating traffic in women and forced prostitution as a violation of human rights";

2. The preparation and organization of the Poznan conference on "Equality between women and men in a changing Europe" (the conference was later postponed to 1992);

3. Discussions in preparation for the European public awareness campaign on gender equality, which was to have been launched in 1993 to coincide with the third European Ministerial Conference on Equality between Women and Men, with the possibility of having some impact on the Fourth World Conference on Women;

4. The preparation of the substance of the third European Ministerial Conference on Equality between Women and Men, to be held in Italy on a topical theme, such as the image of women in the media;

5. The discussion and launching of the activities of the working group on "democracy and gender equality", as a follow-up to the seminar held in 1989 to mark the tenth anniversary of the establishment of the European Committee for Equality between Women and Men.

As part of its activities for 1991, the European Committee for Equality between Women and Men sought to place emphasis on the inalienable right to equality between women and men (which in the forthcoming programme of the Council of Europe is to be the subject of an additional protocol to the European Convention on Human Rights) in all areas of social, political, civil and professional life.

Because of their evident value both politically and for protecting the dignity of the human person, the seminars on forced prostitution and on equality between women and men in a changing Europe had a considerable impact.

Also in 1991, the European Committee for Equality between Women and Men officially hosted representatives from the following Central European countries: Czechoslovakia, Hungary and Poland.

Despite some difficulties, the debate which took place within CEEG during 1991 confirmed the importance of adding to the concept of equality between women and men, as embodied in law, a new concept of "democracy and gender equality", meaning the management of democracy on the basis of gender equality.

Notes - Brief notes on the European Committee for Equality between Women and Men

Note No. 1

Since 1986, the National Commission for the Achievement of Equality between Men and Women has had continuous representation on the European Committee for Equality between Women and Men.

As a result, between 1986 and the present, it has contributed actively not only to changing the status of the above-mentioned Committee but also to enriching its debates and means of intervention.

Note No. 2

In 1986, the Committee was still an ad hoc committee (CAHFM), known mainly for its activities to promote the status of women by identifying "disparities" between men and women.

The first European Ministerial Conference on Equality between Women and Men, hosted by France in 1986, drew attention to these disparities, especially in the area of the management of political power.

It was at that Conference that all the member countries of the Council of Europe were called upon to establish national machinery. This was later to become the theme of the second European Ministerial Conference on Equality between Women and Men, held in Vienna in 1989.

At the Vienna Conference, Italy, through the President of the National Commission for the Achievement of Equality between Men and Women who was present at the event, offered to host the third Conference.

In the meantime, CAHFM ceased to be an ad hoc committee and became the European Committee for Equality between Women and Men (CEEG), under the auspices of the Steering Committee for Social Affairs but bringing a multidisciplinary approach to its activities.

In 1989, the Committee celebrated its tenth anniversary and, in 1990, it was finally brought under the authority of the Directorate of Human Rights in order to emphasize gender equality as an inalienable, fundamental right.

In 1992, the European Committee for Equality between Women and Men was granted the status of Steering Committee and, accordingly, changed its name to the Steering Committee for Equality between Women and Men (CDEG).

Note No. 3

The Italian representative on the European Committee for Equality between Women and Men had, from the outset (1986), requested that responsibilities and work should be allocated in a manner that took account of regional realities within the Council of Europe.

In 1987-1988, the Italian representative served as a member of the Bureau, with the specific task of handling relations with the Steering Committee on the Mass Media and submitting proposals for achieving gender equality in the media (see annex A).

In 1989-1990, she served as Vice-Chairperson of the Committee, while assisting with the organization of the second European Ministerial Conference on Equality between Women and Men, held in Vienna.

During this period, CEEG formally accepted Italy's offer to host the third European Ministerial Conference on Equality between Women and Men, on the theme of the relationship between women and the media.

Also in 1990, the Italian representative, in her capacity as Vice-Chairperson of CEEG, presented to the conference organized to commemorate the fortieth anniversary of the European Convention on Human Rights an official note requesting an additional protocol to the Convention recognizing gender equality as a fundamental right (annex B).

Unanimously elected Chairperson of CEEG at the meeting held in November 1990, the Italian representative held that post until January 1992.

4. MAIN INSTRUMENTS ADOPTED OR IN THE PROCESS OF ADOPTION AT THE EUROPEAN COMMUNITY LEVEL

Among the countries of the European Community, Italy has distinguished itself by the importance which, within the framework of the unification of the Community, it has attached to social policy, considered from a non-instrumental standpoint in relation to economic integration processes.

During the revision of the European Community Treaties, this approach took the form of active intervention by Italy aimed at expanding the community's jurisdiction in the social field, both quantitatively and qualitatively. This contributed, inter alia, to the adoption of the Protocol on social policy (concluded among the member countries of the European Community with the exception of the United Kingdom), which provides, inter alia, for Community intervention to ensure "equality between men and women with regard to labour market opportunities and treatment at work and "the integration of persons excluded from the labour market".

Subsequent provisions, both substantive and procedural, concerning extension of the practice of majority voting to areas in which a unanimous vote had previously been required helped to ensure more effective action on behalf of areas and population groups which had been discriminated against in terms of living and working conditions.

In keeping with this approach, the Italian Government attaches particular importance to the approval of all Community regulations provided for in the Social Charter, particularly those instruments that have a direct bearing on the status of women workers (directive on reversal of the burden of proof, directive on parental leave) and those which, because of the specific nature of their content, would prove particularly effective for women workers.

In this connection, the adoption of directives on non-typical employment would be particularly important for Italy, since women constitute the majority of workers in Italy who are not employed full-time or for an unlimited duration.

The Italian Government has distinguished itself by its vigorous advocacy of regulations that would effectively guarantee the protection of pregnant women, and its Council of Ministers abstained on the question of the common position already adopted in first reading, which it felt did not offer sufficient protection with respect to periods of mandatory leave, a guaranteed income for pregnant women and the list of harmful substances to which women should not be exposed during pregnancy.

The Government is now in the process of formally accepting the amendments proposed by the European Parliament and endorsed by the EC Commission, which confirm the protective approach advocated by that Government.

Article 1

THE CONCEPT OF DISCRIMINATION

Article 1

For the purposes of the present Convention, the term "discrimination against women" shall mean any distinction, exclusion or restriction made on the basis of sex which has the effect or purpose of impairing or nullifying the recognition, enjoyment or exercise by women, irrespective of their marital status, on a basis of equality of men and women, of human rights and fundamental freedoms in the political, economic, social, cultural, civil or any other field.

Since the previous report, there have been no new developments.

Article 2

POLICY FOR THE ELIMINATION OF DISCRIMINATION

Article 2

States parties condemn discrimination against women in all its forms, agree to pursue by all appropriate means and without delay a policy of eliminating discrimination against women and, to this end, undertake:

(a) To embody the principle of the equality of men and women in their national constitutions or other appropriate legislation if not yet incorporated therein and to ensure, through law and other appropriate means, the practical realization of this principle;

(b) To adopt appropriate legislative and other measures, including sanctions where appropriate, prohibiting all discrimination against women;

(c) To establish legal protection of the rights of women on an equal basis with men and to ensure through competent national tribunals and other public institutions the effective protection of women against any act of discrimination;

(d) To refrain from engaging in any act or practice of discrimination against women and to ensure that public authorities and institutions shall act in conformity with this obligation;

(e) To take all appropriate measures to eliminate discrimination against women by any person, organization or enterprise;

(f) To take all appropriate measures, including legislation, to modify or abolish existing laws, regulations, customs and practices which constitute discrimination against women;

(g) To repeal all national penal provisions which constitute discrimination against women.

2.1 Constitutional principles of equality

Since the previous report, there have been no new developments.

2.2 Legislation to implement the principle of equality

Among the laws promulgated during the reporting period, attention should be paid to the two laws already mentioned which strengthen and implement the principle of equality: these are Act No. 164 of 22 July 1990, containing "provisions concerning the composition and tasks of the Commission referred to in article 21, paragraph 2, of Act No. 400 of 23 August 1988", which, in the context of the Commission's powers, envisages a number of activities designed to eliminate various types of discrimination; and Act No. 125 of 10 April 1991, on

affirmative action for the achievement of equality between men and women in the field of employment. This Act is intended to eliminate, through affirmative action, residual discrimination in the field of employment. It provides for a complex system of monitoring which includes the establishment, referred to earlier, of the National Committee for the implementation of the principles of equal treatment and equality of opportunity between male and female workers, in which the equality adviser from the Central Employment Commission also participates.

The Act in question introduces the legal principle of reversal of the burden of proof at the trial. At the end of a trial in which acts of discrimination have been identified, the judge "shall order the employer to draw up, after consultation with the local trade union representatives belonging to the most representative trade union organizations at the national level and with the regional equality adviser who has territorial jurisdiction, a plan for the elimination of the discrimination found", establishing a time-limit for drawing up the plan.

Also with regard to the objective of eliminating residual discrimination, along with these two laws, which may be considered fundamental in this area, mention should be made of another law with the same object, that of eliminating residual discrimination in a particular sector. This is Act No. 215 of 25 February 1992 on affirmative action for women entrepreneurs. The Act provides for a number of measures to "promote basic equality and equality of opportunity for men and women in economic and business activity".

2.3 Legal protection of the rights of women and judicial protection

Significant provisions are contained in Act No. 125 of 1991 on affirmative action in the employment field, which overhauled the procedural mechanisms and system of penalties established for combating discrimination, with specific reference to both direct and indirect discrimination. Act No. 125 also radically altered the general provisions regarding the burden of proof by introducing a different assignment of that burden whereby (art. 4, fifth paragraph), "when the plaintiff provides factual evidence drawn from statistical data on hiring, pay scales, assignment of functions and grades, transfers, career development and dismissals, which, in precise and consistent terms, can substantiate the presumption of the existence of acts or conduct which discriminate on grounds of sex, it is the defendant who must prove that the discrimination does not exist".

This new assignment of the burden of proof modifies the earlier system whereby, in application of the general principle in this area, it was the plaintiff who had to prove the existence of both discrimination and discriminatory intent.

Under the new system, the plaintiff has simply to provide precise and consistent evidence which can substantiate the presumption of discrimination; it is then for the defendant to present to the court evidence that would rule out the existence of discrimination.

Another fundamental innovation is to give the equality adviser the right to bring legal action against collective discrimination, "even when it is not possible to identify in an immediate and direct manner the workers harmed by the discrimination".

In a judgement finding discrimination on the basis of action brought by the equality adviser, the judge "shall order the employer to draw up, after consultation with the trade union representatives of the company or, if that is not possible, with the local trade union representatives belonging to the most representative trade union organizations at the national level and with the regional equality adviser who has territorial jurisdiction, a plan for the elimination of the discrimination found".

This provision, by making it possible to eliminate disparities of treatment, is an effective positive remedy provided by the legislature.

Lastly, mention should be made of the penalty provided for in article 4, paragraph 9, which calls for the suspension or revocation of the concessions granted to an employer who has committed acts of discrimination ("any finding of discriminatory acts or conduct, within the meaning of the first and second paragraphs, on the part of employers who have been granted concessions under the State laws in force or who have been awarded contracts for public works, services or supplies, shall be reported immediately by the Labour Inspectorate to the ministers with whose departments the record of the award of the concession or contract has been lodged. The latter shall take appropriate action, including, where applicable, revocation of the concession, and, in the most serious cases or in cases of repeated discrimination, may decide to bar the guilty party for a period of up to two years from being awarded any other financial or credit facilities or any other contract. This provision shall also apply in the case of financial or credit facilities or contracts awarded by public bodies, to which the Labour Inspectorate shall directly report the discrimination found with a view to the adoption of the envisaged penalties").

2.4-2.5 Measures taken to prevent discrimination against women and to ensure that public authorities and institutions fulfil this obligation

Some of these measures were referred to in the preceding sections, in particular, in sections 2.2 and 2.3. Many legislative measures useful for the prevention of discrimination were mentioned in the introduction on the country's political structure. Mention will be made here of two decrees of the Minister for the Civil Service, adopted by agreement with the Minister of the Treasury: the first, of 25 July 1986, concerns the establishment of the commission for monitoring expenditure flows, with the functions of a civil service monitoring board, which includes women members and experts on problems of the status of women in the public administration; the second, of 18 October 1988, concerns the establishment of the third section of the commission for monitoring expenditure flows, with the role of civil service monitoring board, attached to the Civil Service Department in the Office of the Prime Minister. This board has the following powers:

(a) Collection, and corresponding territorial breakdown, of quantitative and qualitative data on women's presence in the various sectors of public

employment, including data for the preparation of the report to Parliament envisaged in article 16 of Act No. 93 of 29 March 1983;

(b) Review and analysis of equal opportunity in the public administration, with particular reference to mechanisms for recruitment, access, career development, promotion and occupational training, and to problems associated with the organization of work, working conditions and environmental conditions;

(c) Review and analysis of occupational phenomena in the south of Italy, with particular reference to women's professional employment in the expanded public sector, with a view to making specific proposals for the rationalization of posts and the creation of new job opportunities.

These powers expand on those granted to the civil service monitoring board by ministerial decree of 1986. The working group set up for this purpose "continued its work by pursuing the course previously charted, while according special attention to the promulgation of proposals and formulas for affirmative action with a view to enhanced management of human resources, particularly female personnel, in the public administration", as called for in article 4 of the ministerial decree of 1986 already cited (extract from the "Report on the work of the commission for monitoring expenditure flows, with the functions of a civil service monitoring board, 1988").

With regard to the adoption of affirmative action in public employment, mention can also be made of the circular of 25 May 1981 in which the Civil Service Department of the Prime Minister's Office, in the context of the formulation of development and intervention strategies for affirmative action projects in the public administration, requested the Office to establish committees for equality of opportunity between men and women.

The circular calls for gender equality in occupational training programmes and in access to any level, including the managerial level, and the formulation of social service schemes to assist working women.

In addition, transitional provisions are to be formulated to encourage the entry or re-entry, following retraining, of women who have passed the age limits laid down in the regulations in force for participation in public competitive examinations.

2.6 Modification or abolition of discriminatory laws, customs and practices

The strong pressure exerted by the National Commission for the Achievement of Equality between Men and Women and the action of women parliamentarians led Parliament to accept certain requests at the time of drafting the so-called "Finance Law" which regulates the establishment of the State's annual and multi-annual budget. Act No. 415 of 31 December 1991 (Finance Law, 1992) introduced substantial provision for expenditures in the area of the protection of women and the promotion of gender equality, referring specifically to legislative action to be taken in the following sectors:

- Insurance for persons engaged in household activities who suffer accidents while doing housework;

- Parental leave and maternity benefits;

- Female business sector;

- Sex education in schools;

- Establishment of centres to provide assistance in cases of abuse-related violence and sexual violence.

In addition to these legislative innovations and those already mentioned above, there is the pioneering work of the Constitutional Court, which has worked hard to repeal certain provisions which are considered discriminatory while continuing to adapt legislation to the constitutional principles of gender equality and protection of women in the family and in the workplace.

In the Italian system, the Constitutional Court determines the constitutional compatibility of other laws of lower rank than the constitution, which is the source of the fundamental principles and rules on which the Republic is based.

Even in the area of the protection and advancement of women, the Constitution marked the course to be followed, by providing precise guidelines which the Constitutional Court has subsequently taken up and interpreted on various occasions, when it has had to consider questions of the constitutionality of legal provisions which may discriminate against women.

This process of adaptation has occurred gradually, stressing - in this specific area in particular - the Court's role of permanent mediation between the legal system and evolving social institutions.

In parallel with development in the legislative sphere, the referral of legal provisions to the Constitutional Court and the corresponding response have gradually given expression to the new cultural attitude and the new mentality that now prevail. In the historic period since the promulgation of the Constitution, women have slowly progressed from being the beneficiaries of specific protections to being guaranteed the enjoyment of equal opportunities with men, in a context of promoting their contribution both within the family and in the workplace.

The process is not complete, but the trend is clear, as can be seen from the following brief outline of the rulings of the Constitutional Court.

Equality in the workplace

- Judgement No. 1 of 19 January 1987, according to which the right to leave of absence from work and the right to daily rest periods, accorded only to working mothers, must be granted to working fathers as well, when the mother is no longer able to take care of a minor because of death or serious illness;

- Judgement No. 332 of 1 March 1988, in which the Court took up various issues, all relating to the possible extension - including for the period preceding the most recent special legislative initiatives - of some of the

measures of assistance envisaged in Act No. 1204/71 on the protection of working mothers, in the case of situations other than biological motherhood. On this occasion, it was decided (also in the overwhelming interest of the child) that there should be equality of rights between working women who have adopted or fostered children and working women who are biological mothers. Such equality was provided for in Act No. 903/77 (which, as already noted, is non-retroactive), but it had clearly been one of the goals of Act No. 1204/71 and, in particular, of the provisions subject to extension (exclusion from the calculation of 60 days of optional leave before the beginning of the period of mandatory leave of absence or the period of leave to care for a foster child; the right to optional leave and the corresponding allowance; the right to mandatory leave during the three months after the child joins the family; and the right to a termination indemnity in the event of voluntary resignation submitted during the period of prohibition of dismissal);

- Judgement No. 365 of 23 March 1988, whereby the entitlement to family allowances (family supplementary benefits for dependent children) recognized for a married female State employee in cases where the husband is self-employed (an activity which does not give entitlement to these allowances) was extended to the period preceding the entry into force of Act No. 903 of 1977 on equality (which also repealed the provisions whereby the allowances in question were in all cases paid to the husband, even if the wife worked). Similarly, judgement No. 529 of 10 May 1988 also acknowledged retroactively (i.e. for the period preceding the entry into force of Act No. 903/77) the disparity of treatment represented by the provision that the payment of income supplement to a wife who has become incapacitated requires that her husband's capacity to work shall have been reduced by at least a third, instead of simply requiring that he be the wife's dependent (as occurs when the person incapacitated is the husband);

- Judgement No. 972 of 19 October 1988, which is concerned with the case of working mothers assigned to dangerous, tiring or unhealthy work who, because they cannot be transferred to other duties, are forced to take leave from work, on the advice of the competent Labour Inspectorate, during the period between the end of the third month after childbirth and the end of the seventh month after childbirth; the Court felt that women workers were entitled during this period too to a daily allowance equal to 80 per cent of the remuneration payable to them in other cases of mandatory leave;

- Judgement No. 1106 of 20 December 1988, in which, in connection with discriminatory regulations introduced on the occasion of the special restructuring of an enterprise (public floating of the Finmare Group), the Court upheld the principle, already stated several times, that, in the event of dismissal, no distinction may be made among the workers of an enterprise purely on grounds of sex, and the principle of full equality of treatment with regard to the age requirement for work;

- Judgement No. 225 of 8 May 1990, which declared unconstitutional the provision (of the 1958 law on physical education) envisaged the establishment of gender-differentiated posts in physical education and, consequently, their filling by either male or female teachers. In the commentary on this judgement, the Court refers not only to the requirement of ensuring equal access to

employment but also, expressly, to the profound changes which have taken place in public attitudes and in gender roles and relations;

- Judgement No. 61 of 8 February 1991, which declared unconstitutional the part of article 2 of Act No. 1204/71 (on the protection of working mothers) which provides that the dismissal of a working woman during pregnancy and the post-partum period is temporarily invalid rather than null and void;

- Judgement No. 189 of 2 May 1991, in which the Court held that the provision whereby the surviving spouse of a retired person (subsequently deceased) who had married at over 72 years of age was not entitled to a revertible pension if the marriage had lasted less than two years did not accord with the principle of equality (all other things being equal) and therefore proceeded to repeal it;

- Judgement No. 341 of 15 July 1991, as a result of which the right to take leave from work during the first three months after fostering a child must be granted to the male worker to whom the child has been entrusted, instead of to the working wife, if she has renounced that right in agreement with him. This judgement is the last, chronologically, of the actions taken by the Constitutional Court in relation to Act No. 903 of 9 December 1977 (on equal treatment for men and women in the field of employment, based on the principle that once there is no requirement to protect the health of the woman, there is no reason why the rights associated with caring for a child should not be accorded to the husband, as an alternative solution.

All these Court judgements refer either to the principle of equality between the spouses laid down in article 29, paragraph 2, of the Constitution, to article 31, paragraph 2, establishing the protection of minors as a fundamental duty of the judicial system, to article 37, guaranteeing equal treatment of men and women in the employment field, or to article 3, paragraphs 1 and 2, in that indirectly requiring only the woman to sacrifice her career needs and interests to the care of a child who has been entrusted to her places her personal development in the workplace lower down the scale of importance than the man's.

- Judgement No. 503 of 30 December 1991, which declared unconstitutional a provision of the law on the rationalization of the iron and steel industry which barred women workers in the iron and steel sector, in the event of early retirement, from claiming the same amount of contributory service as men workers.

Family and nationality

- Judgement No. 71 of 26 February 1987, which declared unconstitutional the part of article 18 of the preliminary provisions of the Civil Code which provided that, in the absence of a common nationality established during the marriage, the personal relationship between the spouses (including, according to the predominant opinion, in the case of divorce or separation) was subject to the national law of the husband at the time when the marriage took place. In particular, the Court considered, first, whether the Constitution could be invoked to contest a provision of private international law, thereby aligning

itself with the most recent case law of other European countries, and, secondly, the contrast between the provision in question and the basic choices made by the Constitution and the direction taken in recent years in the legislative sphere (Act No. 151/75 concerning the reform of family law) and even in the sphere of case law (and not just where family law is concerned), both of which reflect the abandonment of the traditional concept of the preeminence of the husband in the organization of the family;

- Judgement No. 477 of 25 October 1987, which declared unconstitutional that part of article 20, paragraph 1, of the preliminary provisions of the Civil Code which, in determining the law regulating the relationship between the parents and the children in a situation where both parents are known and there is no national law common to them, gives preference to the national law of the father. Referring back to ruling No. 71/87, the Court confirmed that the provision on conflict of norms makes a choice which is bound to conflict with the basic choices made in the Constitution and that article 20 discriminates against women for reasons associated exclusively with gender;

- Judgement No. 404 of 24 March 1988; the new regulations on the rental of urban property (Act No. 392/78) did not provide, in the event of death or departure of the tenant, for the cohabitant more uxorio to take over the lease. In the ruling considered here, the Constitutional Court felt that the regulations violated the principle of equality (from the standpoint of common sense) by not including among the successors of the original lease holder persons linked to the tenant by stable cohabitation more uxorio, and also by not allowing the former cohabitant to take over the lease of a tenant who has discontinued his cohabitation, in cases where there is a natural child. This judgement, with others, is intended to affirm the right to housing and the duty of solidarity as essential prerequisites for the social functioning of the State. It is, in any case, significant in the area of interest to us here, since it may be particularly important from the standpoint of protecting the socially and economically weaker member of the cohabiting relationship, who even today is still, in the majority of cases, the woman;

- Ordinance No. 490 of 20 April 1988; on the occasion of the constitutional proceedings brought with regard to the provision of the law on Italian nationality (Act No. 555/12) whereby a foreign woman who married an Italian citizen acquired such nationality automatically while a man had to acquire it by decree of the Head of State, the Constitutional Court, in rejecting the application, confirmed, while referring to previous decisions to that effect, that the principle of automatic nationality applicable to the woman was based on the notion of women's inferiority to men (reflected even in their reduced legal capacity), a notion which is at variance with the Constitution, which accords equal social status to all citizens and regulates marriage on the basis of the equality of the spouses. In upholding gender equality as opposed to the principle of automatic nationality, Act No. 123/93 on the question of nationality, which established that nationality must be acquired by decree for both women and men, based itself on the Constitution.

The Court of Cassation acts as the third level of jurisdiction in the Italian legal system (first level - civil court/criminal court; second level -

court of appeal). Its rulings are final and the only cases that can be referred to it are those involving issues of constitutionality.

The Court has jurisdiction over the entire national territory and, institutionally, has the task of ensuring that the law is interpreted uniformly. For this reason, it has also, over the years, come to reflect the new sensitivity to issues of particular social importance, such as the status of women.

In this connection, judgement No. 1903 of 8 March 1986 is significant: in seeking to define the crime of rape, the Court considered that, in order for the act to be punishable, it was not necessary for the violence of its perpetrator to have reached the point where it could no longer be resisted, nor for the victim to have offered strong and sustained resistance to the limits of her physical strength, which would inevitably be accompanied by outward signs on her body and clothing.

In modifying the earlier definition which required the woman to have resisted "heroically", the judges included in the concept of violence, violence which, according to the circumstances, makes it impossible for the victim to offer all the resistance that she would wish or even, in some cases, to call for help.

In civil matters, and in family law in particular, we might mention the evolution of the case law of the Court of Cassation in awarding use of the marital home in the event of separation or divorce.

In the past, the dominant practice of the Supreme Court (see, inter alia, judgement No. 2462 of 19 May 1978) had been that (in the absence of a specific statutory provision) the judge who decreed the dissolution or cessation of the civil effects of a marriage did not have the power (which did exist, however, in the case of separation proceedings) to award use of the marital home to a spouse other than the one lawfully entitled to it, on the grounds that, in cases of divorce, this situation could arise only as a result of an agreement between the parties (for the opposing view, see, inter alia, judgement No. 578 of 30 January 1985).

Recently, the United Sections of the Court (a special college charged with resolving case law conflicts), in its ruling No. 4098 of 28 April 1997, upheld the principle whereby even during divorce proceedings, the judge can award the marital home to the spouse (generally the mother) who has custody of the minor children, even if he or she does not have exclusive rights to the home.

In February 1992, the Italian Government denounced ILO Convention No. 89 concerning Night Work of Women Employed in Industry, which had been superseded by Act No. 903/77.

Measures for the protection of all night workers, irrespective of gender, are currently being considered.

The Government is also taking action, in the context of the comprehensive reorganization of the pension system in the interests of equity and efficiency, gradually to bring the retirement age for women into line with that for men.

This issue is currently governed by article 4 of Act No. 903 of 1977.

In this connection, it should be noted that the Court of Cassation, in its judgements of 6 March 1990 and 6 May 1991, had indicated that current legislation already provided for women to continue working up to the same age as men, with the guarantees of job security already existing for such employment, and that this was not a matter of choice for women workers.

The Constitutional Court, in its judgement No. 498 of 1988, had already ruled unconstitutional that part of article 4 of Act No. 903/77 that made conditional on taking appropriate action the right of women workers fulfilling the necessary conditions for an old-age pension to continue working up to the same age as men.

2.7 Repeal of discriminatory penal provisions

There are currently no discriminatory provisions in Italian penal law. However, women have sometimes perceived discrimination in certain interpretations of the law handed down by the courts. Since, in the Italian judicial system, the Court of Cassation is the final level of jurisdiction for both civil and criminal proceedings, and since it does not rule on the substance of a case, but intervenes only when the law has not been applied or has been misapplied, it seems appropriate to make an analysis for the years 1990, 1991 and 1992 in the areas of both civil and criminal law. This analysis will cover the following aspects:

- Sexual violence, domestic violence and non-compliance with the obligation to support the family;
- Employment and maternity;
- Cohabitation;
- Alimony.

The research essentially covered the period from 1990 to 1992. On the first issue (cf. data attached), there is confirmation of the trend to view non-consensual sexual intercourse as including cases where intercourse occurred simply because the victim gave in to the attacker in order to put an end to a particularly harrowing situation.

As for domestic violence, particular attention should be drawn to rulings which state expressly that domestic violence covers not only acts of physical violence, but also treating the victim with contempt and humiliation that cause genuine mental suffering, and that the term "family" must be understood as referring to any group of persons bound by close ties and life style (although the fact that spouses have ceased to live together does not necessarily mean that domestic violence cannot be alleged.

In this connection, it should be recalled that article 571 of the Penal Code provides for the crime of abuse of means of correction and discipline against a person who has been subjected or entrusted to an authority for the purpose of education, instruction, care, supervision and custody, or for the exercise of a profession or art.

This highly controversial provision has not only lent itself to conflicting interpretations as to the psychological element required for it to be applied, but also testifies to the presence in our Penal Code of the antiquated notion of jus corrigendi.

A criminal penalty is incurred when, exceeding the bounds of the "normal" use of means of correction, such conduct creates a situation which endangers the physical or mental health of the person punished or causes bodily harm or death.

Particular problems have been raised with regard to the possibility of defining domestic violence in the relationship between spouses. On this point, case law for many years took a very retrograde position, recognizing the husband's jus corrigendi over his wife. It then gradually caught up with the times, particularly in the light of the second paragraph of article 29 of the Constitution, according to which marriage is based on the moral and legal equality of husband and wife, within the limits laid down by the law for ensuring family unity.

It now seems clear that the principle of use/abuse of means of correction, the essential element of the crime provided for in article 571 of the Penal Code, cannot be applied between spouses, since their rights and obligations are based on absolute reciprocity.

In the area of employment and the protection of working mothers, mention should be made of:

- The judgement of the labour section of the Court of Cassation of 27 March 1991, which upheld the principle whereby the fact that a given syndrome (premenstrual syndrome, in this specific case) periodically renders a worker temporarily unable to work, being linked to a recurrent physiological event, does not preclude that syndrome from being considered a real illness (with the guarantees deriving therefrom), rather than a partial inability to work, which would entitle the other party to effect an equivalent reduction in the corresponding remuneration;

- The labour section's judgement of 16 April 1991, which stated that the hiring of a woman worker who is pregnant is not invalidated by the fact that she was hired to perform dangerous work (which is prohibited during pregnancy), since, during the period of the contract, the work for which she was hired (if prohibited by law) must be replaced by other work; in such cases, the mandatory period of prohibition must be extended.

As for cohabitation, we see a confirmation of the trend (important for the status of women, who are usually in the weaker position in such cases) which began with the application of the ruling of the Constitutional Court on the right of the cohabitee to take over the lease of a tenant who has ended

cohabitation, when there is a natural child. This right is considered to exist even when cohabitation began during the rental period and without the landlord's knowledge.

Lastly, it should be noted that article 91 of the new Code of Criminal Procedure, which entered into force on 24 October 1989, provides for the participation in legal proceedings, with the same rights as the injured party, of associations whose institutional purposes include the protection of general interests; women's groups can be considered to fall within this category.

Article 3

DEVELOPMENT AND ADVANCEMENT OF WOMEN

Article 3

States Parties shall take in all fields, in particular in the political, social, economic and cultural fields, all appropriate measures, including legislation, to ensure the full development and advancement of women, for the purpose of guaranteeing them the exercise and enjoyment of human rights and fundamental freedoms on a basis of equality with men.

Since the previous report, there have been a number of innovations, including the creation in the Office of the Prime Minister, through a law adopted by Parliament on 22 June 1990, of the National Commission for the Achievement of Equality between Men and Women, thereby implementing article 21, paragraph 2, of Act No. 400 of 31 August 1988.

While remaining a direct offshoot of the Office of the Prime Minister as a necessary support structure for activities to achieve gender equality and ensure equality of opportunity for men and women, the Commission has existed autonomously in the three years since its creation.

It is made up of 29 women representing women's groups, political parties, trade unions, employers' organizations and women's cooperatives, as well as four women chosen for their contributions to science, literature and social issues.

The Commission is also able to draw on five experts, as well as its own consultants.

The President of the Commission is appointed from among its members by the Prime Minister.

The Commission has a considerable range of tasks; these are defined in article 2 of the law, which stipulates the following:

1. The Commission shall provide the Prime Minister with the necessary support for activities to achieve gender equality and ensure equality of opportunity between men and women.

2. The Commission shall study and draft the amendments needed to bring legislation into line with the objective of gender equality, suggest initiatives needed to ensure equality of opportunity between men and women, and assist the Prime Minister in coordinating the national and local government bodies which have to implement national and local initiatives and projects for the same purposes.

3. In pursuing its objectives and by reference to the activities of bodies, including international bodies, concerned with problems of equality, the Commission shall:

(a) Formulate proposals for the coordination of social, economic and political policies, in order to achieve equality of rights and opportunities between men and women;

(b) Formulate proposals for the coordination of equality initiatives adopted by the State administration and public bodies, as well as the coordination of initiatives taken by the region and district councils, while respecting their autonomy;

(c) Conduct, or have conducted by others, surveys, studies and research on the practical progress made towards equality between the sexes, by comparison with constitutional norms, norms of ordinary law and European Community and international norms;

(d) Bring to the attention of the Prime Minister any initiatives that need to be taken, in the context of the implementation of the Government's programme and institutional policy, to regulate matters of gender equality or to bring legislation into line with this principle;

(e) Provide to the central office for the coordination of the Government's legislative initiatives and regulatory activities, in the Office of the Prime Minister, any information, documentation or technical data useful for drafting legislation aimed at achieving gender equality in the context of the implementation of the Government's programme and institutional policy;

(f) Draw attention, in periodic reports to the Prime Minister on the various legislative areas, to any legislative inconsistencies in applying the principle of gender equality, and suggest any changes that it considers appropriate;

(g) Bring to the attention of the Prime Minister any initiatives needed to make the organization of the public administration consistent with gender equality and, in general, to achieve genuine equality in the public administration, taking into account the content of paragraph 4 below;

(h) Describe, in periodic reports to the Prime Minister, the progress made in achieving gender equality in the various sectors covered, indicating for each sector any initiatives that it considers appropriate;

(i) Promote, carry out and request the implementation of initiatives to encourage the active participation of women in public, social and economic life;

(l) Gather and disseminate information on the progress achieved in the area of gender equality and on any legislation of particular importance for women, using such media as the press, radio and television and promoting enhanced use of both public and private sources;

(m) When a representative of the Commission is called for, submit names to the Prime Minister for the appointment of representatives to participate in international, national and local organizations concerned with gender equality.

4. The Commission's sphere of competence shall not extend to gender equality in access to employment or in the workplace.

The establishment of the Equality Commission in accordance with the new legislation was scheduled for October 1990.

Originally established by Prime Minister's Decree of 12 June 1984, the National Commission for the Achievement of Equality between Men and Women was expressly envisaged, in article 21, paragraph 2, of Act No. 400 of 23 August 1988 on the organization of the Office of the Prime Minister, as a support structure for the Office with regard to women's issues in general and the achievement of equality in particular. Details of the composition and tasks of the Commission are to be found in Act No. 164 of 22 June 1990. Pursuant to that Act, the present Commission was set up by Prime Minister's Decree of 7 March 1991 and consists of 29 members representing the de facto situation of women in Italian politics, associations, trade unions and cultural life.

Since February 1989, the Commission has been presided over by Tina Anselmi, a member of the Chamber of Deputies. The following is a brief overview of its most important initiatives during this period:

The Commission has worked closely with its counterparts at the international and European Community levels.

At the United Nations, the recommendation for the establishment of institutions to promote equality was made on the occasion of International Women's Year (1975) and reiterated at the world conference which marked the end of the United Nations Decade for Women (1985). It was during that Decade that the Convention on the Elimination of All Forms of Discrimination against Women (1979) was adopted. In 1989, the Commission produced an extensive report to the United Nations on the implementation of the Convention in Italy, updating it periodically over the following years.

The tenth anniversary of the Convention was also celebrated in 1989, in the presence of the highest authorities of the State, in the Auletta of the Parliament building (18 December).

Tina Anselmi, an active participant in the work of the United Nations Commission on the Status of Women, has followed the implementation of the Convention at the international level.

In the European Community, the National Commission represents Italy on the Advisory Committee on Equal Opportunities for Women and Men, and has been involved in the development of community programmes and initiatives in this area.

The Commission was particularly active during Italy's Presidency of the European Community (July-December 1990), when the Equal Opportunities for Women and Men: Third Medium-Term Community Action Programme was drawn up.

Italy further contributed by organizing the conference "1993: Opportunities and Risks for European Women" (Rome, November 1990), at which many

ministers and representatives of the equality commissions of the 12 member countries made statements.

The Commission is also directly responsible for implementing the programmes of the IRIS network, which seeks to promote appropriate, innovative vocational training initiatives for women at the community level, and particularly for the National Organization for Women (NOW) programme, which became operational after the adoption of the Third Action Programme mentioned above.

In the context of these vocational training activities, a seminar was organized, by agreement with the Commission of the European Community, on the theme: "Women's training needs: new intervention strategies and European integration" (Rome, September 1989).

At the national level, training programmes for women were the subject of two seminars held in Verona in February 1991 and in Rome in June 1991.

There have also been various meetings with foreign personalities and women's groups working on problems of equality in their own countries. One such meeting was that between the President of the Commission and delegations of women trade unionists from Latin America (April 1989).

On the occasion of the administrative elections in May 1990, two meetings were held with the leaders of all political parties to request greater representation of women on party lists and assess the results. The following should also be noted:

- A meeting with party leaders, the Chairman and Director-General of RAI and the Chairman of the Parliamentary RAI Oversight Commission, to promote women candidates for the April 1992 elections and request greater coverage of women's issues in radio and television news programmes during the election campaign (29 January 1992);

- The "Vote for Women" advertising campaign for the April 1992 parliamentary elections;

- The document adopted in plenary meeting on 30 April 1992 and publicized in the press, calling for adequate representation of women in the bureaux of parliamentary commissions, councils and committees and in all senior institutions;

- The document, sent to the Prime Minister, requesting guarantees of adequate representation of women in economic public sector management posts (plenary meeting of 20 December 1991);

- The recommendation to local authorities to incorporate equal opportunity policy into provincial and district council statutes;

- The "Images of Women" initiative (beginning in October 1990).

In addition to the establishment of the Commission, another measure to ensure the development and advancement of women was the creation of the National

Committee for the implementation of the principles of equal treatment and equality of opportunity between male and female workers. The Committee's purpose is to promote the eradication of discrimination based on sex and of any other obstacle which has the practical effect of limiting women's equality in access to employment and in the workplace.

The composition of the Committee is described in article 5 (2) of the law of 10 April 1991, which mentions the members who have the right to vote. They are: the Minister of Labour and Social Security and, as delegated by him, an under-secretary of State who acts as Chairman. The other members are as follows: five persons designated by the most representative trade union confederations; five others designated by the employers' confederations most representative of the various economic sectors at the national level; one person designated, by mutual agreement, by the associations for the representation, assistance and protection of the cooperative movement which are most representative at the national level; 11 members designated by the associations and movements for equality and equal opportunity in employment which are most representative at the national level, and the equality adviser from the Central Employment Commission.

The initiatives of both the National Commission and the Committee, whose creation is envisaged in the Act on affirmative action, may involve activities which come under the heading of affirmative action.

Progress is a global phenomenon of which legislative changes are only one aspect. At the time of the fall of the Fascist regime, Italy was an essentially rural country: 49 per cent of the population worked in agriculture. Nowadays, 12 per cent still work in the agricultural sector, while the majority of people in employment work in industry and services.

During the 1950s in Italy, considerable numbers of men migrated to the cities to work. This resulted in the feminization of agriculture as women stayed in the villages to run agricultural enterprises. In recent years, there has at long last been an expansion of cooperatives. Women's participation in cooperatives is unlimited and even includes leadership positions.

Italian legislation has prohibited dismissal on grounds of marriage or maternity, while expanding access to all occupations (the fact that women have recently begun to occupy top civil service and diplomatic posts is due solely to career development mechanisms). Act No. 903 on equality in employment was promulgated in 1977. The Chamber of Deputies is currently discussing bills for the advancement of women entrepreneurs and the enhancement of their professional skills. The Government made the necessary financial provision for this in its latest budget. Funding has also been set aside for bills to introduce compensation for housewives who suffer accidents in the home and also to give them entitlement to a pension.

Regarding the employment situation for women:

Workers currently in employment in the Mezzogiorno (south) of Italy

(Yearly averages, ISTAT data)

	Women	Total
1988	7 113	21 103
1989	7 153	21 004

Unemployed workers in the Mezzogiorno
(Yearly averages, ISTAT data)

	Women	Total
1988	871	1 644
1989	898	1 634

Unemployed workers nationwide
(Yearly averages, ISTAT data)

	Women	Total
1988	1 645	2 885
1989	1 648	2 860

Jobs for women

The increasing supply of jobs for women has been a constant trend in recent years. The number of women entering the labour market is also increasing.

During the 1980s, the number of women in employment or seeking employment increased by about 1.5 million (out of a total of 8,815,000). In 1990, women made up 37 per cent of the labour force (ISTAT data).

In January 1990:

Women in employment: 7,238,000

Women seeking employment: 1,577,000 (as compared with 1,158,000 men) (ISTAT data).

Young people seeking employment for the first time:

Women: 665,000

Men: 629,000

Adults without professional qualifications seeking employment:

Women: 665,000

Men: 231,000.

Women account for 34.3 per cent of all persons in employment; the average for Europe is 35 per cent.

Employment of women by sector, as a percentage of all women in employment:

- tertiary sector: 67.9 per cent (men: 54.1 per cent); 1980 figure: 55.7 per cent;

- industry: 23.3 per cent (men: 37.6 per cent); 1980 figure: 28 per cent;

- agriculture: 8.8 per cent (men: 8.3 per cent); 1980 figure: 16.3 per cent.

Many questions have been raised about the status of women in the south of the country. The situation must be looked at in the broader context of the overall problem of the Mezzogiorno. That people speak of "two Italys" shows the seriousness of the problem.

There are laws, such as those on training and other contracts, which provide for preferential action to be taken for women in the south, who currently account for the majority of unemployed women in Italy. Young women also need to receive guidance on their choice of training.

There is a high rate of unemployment among women who have a diploma or university degree, and there is a national shortfall of 100,000 health workers. There are contradictions that need to be overcome, but there is also cultural resistance.

ILO Convention No. 156 of 1981 has yet to be ratified by Italy, the priority being to harmonize legislation among the 12 countries of the European Community.

Article 4

TEMPORARY SPECIAL MEASURES AND PROTECTION OF MATERNITY

Article 4

1. Adoption by States Parties of temporary special measures aimed at accelerating de facto equality between men and women shall not be considered discrimination as defined in the present Convention, but shall in no way entail as a consequence the maintenance of unequal or separate standards; these measures shall be discontinued when the objectives of equality of opportunity and treatment have been achieved.

2. Adoption by States Parties of special measures, including those measures contained in the present Convention, aimed at protecting maternity shall not be considered discriminatory.

4.1 Temporary measures[1]

The National Commission for the Achievement of Equality between Men and Women has taken a number of positive steps that fall within the category of "temporary special measures" referred to in this article, for example:

- The "Vote for Women" advertising campaign for the June 1989 elections to the European Parliament.

- Two meetings with the leaders of all political parties during the May 1990 administrative elections, to request greater representation of women on lists of candidates and to assess the results.

- Meetings with party leaders, the Chairman and Director-General of RAI and the Chairman of the Parliamentary RAI Oversight Commission, to promote women candidates for the April 1992 elections and request greater coverage of women's issues in radio and television news programmes during the election campaign (29 January 1992).

- The "Vote for Women" advertising campaign for the April 1992 parliamentary elections.

- The document adopted in plenary meeting on 30 April 1992 and publicized in the press, calling for adequate representation of women in the bureaux of parliamentary commissions, councils and committees and in senior institutions.

- The request to the Prime Minister for guarantees of adequate representation of women in economic and public sector management posts (plenary meeting of 20 December 1991).

---

[1] In this connection, see also the commentary on article 11.

- The recommendation to local authorities to incorporate equal opportunity policy into provincial and district council statutes.

- The "Images of Women" initiative (beginning in October 1990).

During the 1992 election campaign in which the National Commission used the slogan "more votes for women, more value to politics", an application by one candidate to have the campaign discontinued, because it violated the principle of equality among citizens, stipulated in article 3 of the Constitution, was rejected on 29 March 1992 by the Ancona justice of the peace, to whom the application had been addressed, on the grounds that there was "a very specific public interest in promoting any initiative designed not only to encourage women's participation in electoral contests but also to eliminate all de facto obstacles, including the difficulty of raising the awareness of the electorate, and to encourage the effective presence of women at all institutional levels, starting with Parliament, the highest expression of the people's will ...".

Also on this issue, two important laws on affirmative action in the field of employment should be noted: Act No. 125 of 10 April 1991, mentioned above, and Act No. 215 of 25 February 1992, which envisages affirmative action for women entrepreneurs.

4.2 Measures to protect maternity

Two pieces of legislation should be mentioned in connection with the protection of maternity, namely, Act No. 546 of 29 December 1987 concerning the maternity allowance for self-employed women, and Act No. 379 of 11 December 1990 concerning the maternity allowance for women in professional and skilled occupations, which stipulates the payment of an allowance calculated at 80 per cent of five twelfths of the earned income declared to tax authorities by a woman engaged in a professional occupation during the second year preceding that in which the application is made (articles 1 and 2). The allowance is paid even in cases of adoption or foster placement, or in the event of a miscarriage or therapeutic abortion occurring after the third month of pregnancy.

In the latter case, the allowance is equal to 80 per cent of the monthly income or remuneration.

Framework Law No. 104 of 5 February 1992 concerns the social integration and rights of disabled persons and assistance to such persons and contains a number of provisions benefiting the working mother or working father of a disabled person. These include extension of the period of optional leave from work to up to three years, on condition that the child is not hospitalized on a full-time basis in a specialized institution; alternatively, the parent may take two hours' paid leave per day until the child's third birthday. Other benefits envisaged by the law include three days' leave per month for either parent and the parent's right to choose, whenever possible, the workplace closest to his or her place of residence and the right not to be transferred to another workplace without his or her consent.

Also in connection with the protection of maternity, Trentino-Alto Adige Regional Law No. 4 of 1992, adopted by the region on 15 April 1992 and approved

by the Council of Ministers on 19 May 1992, makes provision for integrated welfare measures, including:

(a) Payment of a one-time allowance on the birth of a child to mothers who are not entitled to the social security payments provided for the same purpose;

(b) Payment to a parent of a child allowance from the age of four months until the child's first birthday when the parent is caring for the child and is not in full-time employment or self-employment;

(c) Payment of a family allowance to supplement the household allowance pursuant to Act No. 153 of 13 May 1988;

(d) Payment of an allowance to self-employed workers, domestic helps and housewives for any illness-related stay in hospital;

(e) Various types of insurance against household accidents.

Article 5

STATE ACTION TO OVERCOME DISCRIMINATORY
CULTURAL PATTERNS AFFECTING WOMEN

Article 5

States Parties shall take all appropriate measures:

(a) To modify the social and cultural patterns of conduct of men and women, with a view to achieving the elimination of prejudices and customary and all other practices which are based on the idea of the inferiority or the superiority of either of the sexes or on stereotyped roles for men and women;

(b) To ensure that family education includes a proper understanding of maternity as a social function and the recognition of the common responsibility of men and women in the upbringing and development of their children, it being understood that the interest of the children is the primordial consideration in all cases.

The National Commission for the Achievement of Equality between Men and Women has made great efforts to modify the social and cultural patterns of conduct of men and women. These efforts are a continuation of those described in the initial report.

Together with the affirmative action taken in the political sphere (referred to in the introduction and under articles 3 and 4), the importance of the survey conducted, with the help of the "Images of Women" information service, into the way in which women are portrayed in the mass media should be highlighted. This survey was carried out in the belief that the media play an important role in constructing and reproducing a referential cultural model for the roles of men and women. It emerged from the survey that many women reject the image of women conveyed by the media, and the letters received by the Commission clearly indicated a desire to see the usual messages changed.

On the same issue, two important initiatives should be mentioned:

1. The publication of Women in the Media by the "Images of Women" information service, containing complaints, an analyses and research on the cultural patters which are being observed.

2. The introduction of a best and worst prize for the image which women find most distasteful and the image which earns the highest female approval rating.

Lastly, it should be noted that the purpose of the "Images of Women" information service is to establish a direct line of communication between the National Commission and the "real world" that will make it possible to express opinions and institute a dialogue with women in order to identify and agree on courses of action and proposals that can actually be implemented.

Article 6

SUPPRESSION OF TRAFFIC IN WOMEN AND EXPLOITATION OF PROSTITUTION OF WOMEN

Article 6

States Parties shall take all appropriate measures, including legislation, to suppress all forms of traffic in women and exploitation of prostitution of women.

During the first nine months of 1981, 1,252 offences were recorded and 1,456 individuals were reported for exploitation or encouragement of prostitution.

National statistics for 1990 show a decline compared with previous years in the total number of reported offences involving physical and sexual violence against women.

Nevertheless, the national press has frequently devoted extensive coverage to situations of unbelievable violence, underscoring the existence of considerable and not unjustified alarm among vast sectors of public opinion, aggravated by the feeling that the preventive systems currently in place are inadequate.

The problem cannot be ascribed to any one aspect of our social life. The roots of this contemporary malaise are to be found in all the psychological and material elements at work in the evolution of post-industrial society.

In any event, the problem of violence against women is far more serious and complex than national statistics suggest. Everyone knows that these statistics are based purely on data drawn from complaints lodged with or investigations conducted by the police. The impact of female immigration on prostitution can also be gauged from such investigations.

Published data, therefore, give an incomplete picture of the problem, since many cases are not reported owing to a reluctance to come forward, fear of retaliation and intimidation, or ignorance on the part of victims and those close to them.

Problems of anti-social behaviour towards women are not restricted to sexual abuse; they include a far longer list of behaviour patterns ranging from physical violence (beatings) to psychological violence (intimidation).

The Ministry of the Interior and, particularly, the police authorities, have taken action on this issue on several occasions by sending numerous circulars to local police stations, drawing attention to the problem and urging them to conduct a thorough campaign of prevention and monitoring in their area, and also instructing them to comply with the proper procedures when intervening in specific cases.

As part of these preventive efforts, prefects have been asked to place on the agenda of the periodic meetings of the provincial committees for public order and safety, made up of representatives of the relevant bodies and departments, consideration of a common intervention policy for all sectors involved with judicial protection, social and health assistance and public education, with a view to raising the awareness of both the start of such sectors and potential victims.

Action must be directed primarily towards remedying situations, already known to the local authorities, in which there are recurrent breaches of the law involving incitement to prostitution or social delinquency.

The emphasis has therefore been on taking decisive action against individuals with criminal records who establish themselves among socially disadvantaged groups where they encourage the exploitation of women.

At the same time, no opportunity has been missed to publicize the need to bring any incident of violence towards or harassment of physically and socially weaker individuals to the attention of the competent authorities.

In addition, the first Anti-Violence Centre in southern Italy was opened in Rome on 14 March 1992. It is run by a women's association from the offices of the provincial administration, with funding from the province and the district council.

As early as 1988, the Department of Public Safety distributed a circular calling for the establishment of special offices in the administrative divisions of central police stations, linked by telephone to the emergency services number (113), to handle complaints and interventions in cases of violence against women.

To achieve effective harmonization in matters of intervention, female staff or staff trained in dealing with such issues had to be assigned to this special service.

Mindful of the delicate nature of cases subject to this kind of special investigation, it was decided to insist that the special offices should have a separate waiting room from the one used by members of the public reporting other offences.

The most recent initiatives include the distribution of a booklet produced by the Central Criminal Investigation Department, which contains a special chapter offering suggestions on how to defend oneself against possible attack by strangers.

To follow up these measures, the Minister of the Interior issued a circular on 14 November 1988 and again on 4 July 1989 on measures to prevent the abandonment of elderly persons, women and minors. The circular stipulated that the emergency services number 113 would be made permanently available for assisting elderly persons in case of need. Pursuant to this circular, the Department of Public Safety, mindful of the new role of the police in this

regard, issued rules for preventing and combating sexual violence, abuse and ill-treatment of women and minors and abandonment of elderly persons.

In addition, new administrative instructions were issued to police departments ordering them to step up their efforts to prosecute the offences referred to in resolution 1983/30 of the Economic and Social Council of the United Nations.

As a result of operations carried out by the bodies responsible for ensuring public safety, 1,061 cases of exploitation and encouragement of prostitution were uncovered and punished in 1989, 1,192 in 1990 and 1,252 in 1991.

The number of female police officers, whose tasks include implementing the objectives of the above-mentioned resolution, has recently increased and currently stands at approximately 7,600.

Measures have also been taken to increase the thoroughness and success rate of searches for missing persons, above all minors, who have arbitrarily escaped from the authority of their parents by leaving home. These measures are part of ongoing cooperation with the International Criminal Police Organization (Interpol), while work has reached an advanced stage on a complex, computerized programme which will make it easier to monitor the problem and keep track of the resulting initiatives, including preventive measures.

Statistical data

To make it easier to consult the attached tables, we are providing a summary, by region, of the 1989 and 1990 statistics on violent crimes against women.

Since the closure of brothels in Italy, the Italian Centres for the Protection of Women (C.I.D.D.) have been working with the Government to assist prostitutes who have decided to change their way of life, principally by providing them with accommodation and work opportunities.

With regard to the incidence of Acquired Immunodeficiency Syndrome (AIDS) among prostitutes, as a result of extensive public information campaigns there has been a levelling off in high risk categories but an increase in transmission among heterosexuals, mainly because of female drug addicts who prostitute themselves in order to obtain drugs and who seem less amenable to appeals to take the proper precautions.

INDIVIDUALS REPORTED, INVESTIGATED AND ARRESTED FOR RAPE

Region	1989	1990
Valle d'Aosta	1	1
Piedmont	83	50
Lombardy	84	78
Trentino-Alto Adige	21	12
Veneto	39	29
Friuli-Venezia Giulia	21	8
Liguria	20	20
Emilia Romagna	39	47
Tuscany	41	31
Umbria	2	8
Marche	22	7
Latium	85	77
Abruzzi	16	12
Campania	75	84
Molise	7	-
Basilicata	11	10
Puglia	39	51
Calabria	57	26
Sicily	132	76
Sardinia	35	22
TOTAL	830	649

INDIVIDUALS REPORTED, INVESTIGATED AND ARRESTED
FOR INDECENT ASSAULT

Region	1989	1990
Valle d'Aosta	3	4
Piedmont	80	43
Lombardy	97	63
Trentino-Alto Adige	8	7
Veneto	48	32
Friuli-Venezia Giulia	24	16
Liguria	32	26
Emilia Romagna	39	47
Tuscany	59	38
Umbria	8	5
Marche	27	17
Latium	54	40
Abruzzi	17	15
Campania	73	63
Molise	6	4
Basilicata	2	8
Puglia	51	32
Calabria	35	26
Sicily	95	47
Sardinia	41	19
TOTAL	817	547

STATISTICAL UNIT OF THE MINISTRY OF THE INTERIOR

INDIVIDUALS REPORTED/INVESTIGATED/ARRESTED FOR RAPE IN 1990

VALLE D'AOSTA	1
Aosta	1

PIEDMONT	50
Alessandria	5
Asti	1
Cuneo	6
Novara	8
Turin	19
Vercelli	11

LOMBARDY	78
Bergamo	7
Brescia	15
Como	4
Cremona	4
Mantua	1
Milan	29
Pavia	14
Sondrio	-
Varese	4

TRENTINO ALTO-ADIGE	12
Bolzano	6
Trento	6

VENETO	29
Belluno	3
Padua	3
Rovigo	2
Treviso	2
Venice	7
Verona	9
Vicenza	3

FRIULI-VENEZIA GIULIA	8
Gorizia	2
Pordenone	-
Trieste	6
Udine	-

LIGURIA	20		
Genoa	12	La Spezia	1
Imperia	3	Savona	4

EMILIA ROMAGNA	47
Bologna	9
Ferrara	4
Forli	1
Modena	11
Parma	4
Piacenza	1
Ravenna	14
Reggio Emilia	3

TUSCANY	31
Arezzo	2
Florence	12
Grosseto	1
Livorno	2
Lucca	2
Mass Carr.	5
Pisa	1
Pistoia	2
Siena	4

UMBRIA	8
Perugia	2
Terni	6

MARCHE	7
Ancona	3
Ascoli P.	-
Macerate	2
Pesaro	2

LATIUM	77
Frosinone	9
Latina	11
Rieti	-
Rome	55
Viterbo	2

ABRUZZI	12
Chieti	3
L'Aquila	6
Pescara	1
Teramo	2

SARDINIA	22
Cagliari	11
Nuoro	4
Oristano	2
Sassari	5

CAMPANIA	84
Avellino	6
Benevento	2
Caserta	24
Naples	39
Salerno	13

MOLISE	-
Campobasso	-
Isernia	-

BASILICATA	10
Matera	4
Potenza	6

PUGLIA	5
Bari	2
Brindisi	
Foggia	
Lecce	1
Taranto	

CALABRIA	26		
Catanzaro	15	Reggio Calabria	8
Cosenza	3		

SICILY	76		
Agrigento	5	Palermo	17
Caltanisetta	6	Ragusa	1
Catania	16	Syracuse	3
Enna	4	Trapani	17
Messina	7		

NORTHERN ITALY	2
CENTRAL ITALY	1
SOUTHERN ITALY	2
TOTAL	6

/.

STATISTICAL UNIT OF THE MINISTRY OF THE INTERIOR

INDIVIDUALS REPORTED/INVESTIGATED/ARRESTED FOR RAPE IN 1989

VALLE D'AOSTA	1
Aosta	1

PIEDMONT	83
Alessandria	14
Asti	10
Cuneo	4
Novara	8
Turin	41
Vercelli	6

LOMBARDY	84
Bergamo	18
Brescia	12
Como	4
Cremona	3
Mantua	5
Milan	28
Pavia	2
Sondrio	1
Varese	11

TRENTINO ALTO-ADIGE	21
Bolzano	16
Trento	5

VENETO	39
Belluno	-
Padua	6
Rovigo	-
Treviso	4
Venice	12
Verona	12
Vicenza	5

FRIULI-VENEZIA GIULIA	21
Gorizia	3
Pordenone	1
Trieste	11
Udine	6

LIGURIA	20		
Genoa	8	La Spezia	4
Imperia	1	Savona	7

EMILIA ROMAGNA	39
Bologna	7
Ferrara	5
Forli	4
Modena	8
Parma	7
Piacenza	2
Ravenna	6
Reggio Emilia	-

TUSCANY	41
Arezzo	7
Florence	8
Grosseto	2
Livorno	6
Lucca	1
Mass Carr.	2
Pisa	7
Pistoia	2
Siena	6

UMBRIA	8
Perugia	2
Terni	6

MARCHE	22
Ancona	8
Ascoli P.	9
Macerate	3
Pesaro	2

LATIUM	85
Frosinone	10
Latina	15
Rieti	5
Rome	55
Viterbo	-

ABRUZZI	16
Chieti	4
L'Aquila	5
Pescara	4
Teramo	3

SARDINIA	35
Cagliari	15
Nuoro	2
Oristano	9
Sassari	9

CAMPANIA	75
Avellino	6
Benevento	5
Caserta	11
Naples	27
Salerno	26

MOLISE	7
Campobasso	4
Isernia	3

BASILICATA	11
Matera	4
Potenza	7

PUGLIA	39
Bari	8
Brindisi	6
Foggia	16
Lecce	3
Taranto	6

CALABRIA	57		
Catanzaro	25	Reggio Calabria	20
Cosenza	12		

SICILY	132		
Agrigento	9	Palermo	50
Caltanisetta	9	Ragusa	6
Catania	20	Syracuse	5
Enna	6	Trapani	20
Messina	7		

NORTHERN ITALY	308
CENTRAL ITALY	173
SOUTHERN ITALY	349
TOTAL	830

/...

STATISTICAL UNIT OF THE MINISTRY OF THE INTERIOR

INDIVIDUALS REPORTED/INVESTIGATED/ARRESTED FOR INDECENT ASSAULT IN 1990

VALLE D'AOSTA	4
Aosta	4

PIEDMONT	43
Alessandria	3
Asti	3
Cuneo	6
Novara	8
Turin	21
Vercelli	2

LOMBARDY	63
Bergamo	11
Brescia	9
Como	4
Cremona	5
Mantua	1
Milan	24
Pavia	3
Sondrio	2
Varese	4

TRENTINO ALTO-ADIGE	7
Bolzano	4
Trento	3

VENETO	32
Belluno	2
Padua	5
Rovigo	2
Treviso	4
Venice	10
Verona	6
Vicenza	3

FRIULI-VENEZIA GIULIA	16
Gorizia	3
Pordenone	1
Trieste	5
Udine	7

LIGURIA	26		
Genoa	14	La Spezia	5
Imperia	4	Savona	3

EMILIA ROMAGNA	42
Bologna	8
Ferrara	2
Forli	4
Modena	8
Parma	8
Piacenza	2
Ravenna	10
Reggio Emilia	-

TUSCANY	38
Arezzo	1
Florence	16
Grosseto	1
Livorno	8
Lucca	3
Mass Carr.	3
Pisa	1
Pistoia	-
Siena	3

UMBRIA	5
Perugia	2
Terni	3

MARCHE	17
Ancona	8
Ascoli P.	2
Macerate	-
Pesaro	7

LATIUM	40
Frosinone	6
Latina	3
Rieti	-
Rome	30
Viterbo	1

ABRUZZI	15
Chieti	4
L'Aquila	3
Pescara	3
Teramo	5

SARDINIA	19
Cagliari	10
Nuoro	1
Oristano	3
Sassari	5

CAMPANIA	63
Avellino	2
Benevento	1
Caserta	11
Naples	37
Salerno	12

MOLISE	4
Campobasso	3
Isernia	1

BASILICATA	8
Matera	1
Potenza	7

PUGLIA	32
Bari	11
Brindisi	5
Foggia	2
Lecce	2
Taranto	12

CALABRIA	26		
Catanzaro	9	Reggio Calabria	11
Cosenza	6		

SICILY	47		
Agrigento	3	Palermo	13
Caltanisetta	8	Ragusa	3
Catania	8	Syracuse	-
Enna	1	Trapani	2
Messina	9		

NORTHERN ITALY	233
CENTRAL ITALY	119
SOUTHERN ITALY	195
TOTAL	547

/...

STATISTICAL UNIT OF THE MINISTRY OF THE INTERIOR

INDIVIDUALS REPORTED/INVESTIGATED/ARRESTED FOR INDECENT ASSAULT IN 1989

VALLE D'AOSTA	3
Aosta	3

PIEDMONT	80
Alessandria	5
Asti	10
Cuneo	6
Novara	6
Turin	49
Vercelli	4

LOMBARDY	97
Bergamo	11
Brescia	19
Como	9
Cremona	10
Mantua	10
Milan	22
Pavia	2
Sondrio	-
Varese	14

TRENTINO ALTO-ADIGE	8
Bolzano	7
Trento	1

VENETO	48
Belluno	4
Padua	7
Rovigo	1
Treviso	7
Venice	13
Verona	4
Vicenza	12

FRIULI-VENEZIA GIULIA	24
Gorizia	2
Pordenone	6
Trieste	13
Udine	3

LIGURIA	32		
Genoa	14	La Spezia	3
Imperia	6	Savona	9

EMILIA ROMAGNA	57
Bologna	15
Ferrara	6
Forli	11
Modena	9
Parma	6
Piacenza	5
Ravenna	3
Reggio Emilia	2

TUSCANY	59
Arezzo	9
Florence	16
Grosseto	1
Livorno	5
Lucca	13
Mass Carr.	3
Pisa	4
Pistoia	3
Siena	5

UMBRIA	8
Perugia	4
Terni	4

MARCHE	27
Ancona	7
Ascoli P.	6
Macerate	2
Pesaro	12

LATIUM	54
Frosinone	6
Latina	5
Rieti	1
Rome	39
Viterbo	3

ABRUZZI	17
Chieti	5
L'Aquila	7
Pescara	3
Teramo	2

SARDINIA	41
Cagliari	17
Nuoro	3
Oristano	6
Sassari	15

CAMPANIA	73
Avellino	3
Benevento	4
Caserta	9
Naples	41
Salerno	16

MOLISE	6
Campobasso	4
Isernia	2

BASILICATA	2
Matera	-
Potenza	2

PUGLIA	51
Bari	18
Brindisi	1
Foggia	14
Lecce	5
Taranto	13

CALABRIA	35		
Catanzaro	13	Reggio Calabria	12
Cosenza	10		

SICILY	95		
Agrigento	7	Palermo	36
Caltanisetta	8	Ragusa	15
Catania	7	Syracuse	6
Enna	-	Trapani	9
Messina	7		

NORTHERN ITALY	349
CENTRAL ITALY	171
SOUTHERN ITALY	297
TOTAL	817

Article 7

PARTICIPATION IN PUBLIC AND POLITICAL LIFE

Article 7

States Parties shall take all appropriate measures to eliminate discrimination against women in the political and public life of the country and, in particular, shall ensure to women, on equal terms with men, the right:

(a) To vote in all elections and public referenda and to be eligible for election to all publicly elected bodies;

(b) To participate in the formulation of government policy and the implementation thereof and to hold public office and perform all public functions at all levels of government;

(c) To participate in non-governmental organizations and associations concerned with the public and political life of the country.

7.1 Right to vote and stand for election*

During the period under review, the proportion of women among Italy's members of the European Parliament rose to 10 per cent.

Before the administrative elections, the National Commission met with party leaders and managed to ensure the inclusion of many women in lists of candidates.

Although women's presence remains marginal in political and institutional life and their representation in certain sectors, such as local government, is little more than symbolic, remaining at a far from adequate 8 per cent, there were some positive signs at the most recent administrative elections (6 May 1990), with large numbers of women candidates on all slates.

However, there was no corresponding increase in the number of women elected. While the increase in the number of women elected to provincial administrations can be viewed as significant (from 172 in 1985 to 210 currently), the number of women regional councillors fell by 0.5 per cent.

The greater presence of women candidates and the increase in the number of women elected in provincial elections, which are based on a single list, can be seen as an indication that parties are paying more attention to the problems of women's representation. In this sense, the meeting organized by the National Commission with party leaders just before the elections could be termed beneficial.

The decrease in the number of women elected in regional elections can be attributed to the more personalized nature of the voting, which entails tougher

---

* See also introduction, annexes II to IV.

competition among candidates and penalizes women because they are weaker economically and socially.

Given these still negligible results in the process of increasing women's representation in local government to appropriate levels, the National Commission intends to tackle the roots of the problem by drafting a proposal for inclusion in the draft legislation on electoral and institutional reform.

On the occasion of the 1992 general elections, the National Commission called a meeting with party leaders, the Chairman and Director-General of RAI and the Chairman of the Parliamentary RAI Oversight Commission with a view to promoting women candidates. It also promoted the "Vote for Woman" advertising campaign. The elections saw an increase in the proportion of women in the Senate, from 6.6 per cent to 9.8 per cent, and a decline in the Chamber of Deputies, from 12.8 per cent to 8.2 per cent.

7.2 Employment in the public administration

The Ministry of Finance publication Female Employment in the Public Administration from 1986 to 1991 is a useful tool offering a complete overview of this issue. It reveals an increase in the number of women employed in the public sector, particularly in teaching.

However, women are concentrated in the middle and lower grades. There are only 19 women directors-general out of a total of 513 (but in 1986 there were only 4).

No woman holds the rank of ambassador or prefect first class; the total number of women directors is 846 out of a total of 6,586.

The judiciary is a body of public officials enjoying special legal status as a result of the independence of the judiciary laid down by the Constitution. According to article 107 of the Constitution, judges are appointed following a public competitive examination and promoted on the basis of competitive examinations organized by the Ministry of Justice. However, pursuant to laws promulgated between 1966 and 1979, certain types of promotion are based not only on seniority but also on the number of years served in a given post.

The principle that judges cannot be removed from office means that any request to replace a judge must be submitted to the Higher Council of the Judiciary, which evaluates the various candidates on the basis of seniority and merit.

Following what some viewed as an historic decision by the Military Judicial Council at its meeting on 6 October 1989, women were admitted to the competitive examinations for the military judiciary. Pursuant to this decision, a Ministerial Decree of 5 March 1990 announced a professional examination to fill 18 junior military magistrates' posts, open to ordinary judges. One third of the applications received were from female candidates.

The delay in applying Act No. 66 of 9 February 1963 (admitting women to all public sector jobs, including the judiciary) reflects the slow process of adapting the military judicial system to constitutional principles. This process finally received a major boost in the 1980s as a result of Act No. 180

of 7 May 1981 which, in making significant changes to the military judicial system in peacetime, brought military judges' legal status and guarantees of independence into line with those of ordinary judges, and Act No. 561 of 30 December 1988, which established a self-government body for the military judiciary, modelled on the Higher Council of the ordinary judiciary.

Generally speaking, women judges in Italy do not experience problems gaining admission to or advancing in their career. The Italian system of recruitment by public competitive examination and progressive advancement safeguards against any form of discrimination. Indeed, the increasing percentage of successful women candidates in recent competitive examinations, which reflects the significant rise in the number of female students attending law school, means that one can safely assume that, in a few years from now, the number of women judges will equal or possibly exceed the number of men judges.

In November 1990, the Association of Italian Women Magistrates was founded. It aims to represent all women judges and to provide a forum for discussing their professional status and the specific nature of their role "between equality and difference", as the Association's theme for its first national congress so aptly put it.

The Association's initiatives include the study and elaboration of proposals on problems of maternity leave and ongoing professional training.

Data on the ordinary judiciary, updated to 24 February 1992, are attached. The figures show a marked increase in the number of women in the judicial profession.

By its judgement No. 238 of 3-8 May 1990, the Constitutional Court ruled that the question as to the constitutionality of article 3 of Act No. 27 of 19 February 1981 (measures for judicial personnel) was unfounded. Under that article, women judges on special maternity leave could not receive the special allowance provided for in the Act. The Court felt that, since the financial treatment of judges was subject to independent regulations, the rules adopted for periods of maternity leave could not be evaluated by reference to the principle of equality (with other categories). Moreover, the issue has not been taken up by the Court in the context of article 37 of the Constitution (guaranteed equal wages for workers and adequate protection of working mothers).

As regards female lawyers, it should be recalled that the right of women to register with the Bar Association and to engage in the legal profession was established around 1920, but it was only after the Second World War that a significant number of women entered the profession; since then, their numbers have increased steadily.

A study carried out in January 1990 on behalf of the Bar Association's social security fund yielded some fairly important data, including gender-disaggregated information.

In 1981, the total number of registered lawyers was 29,221, of whom 27,169 were men and 2,052 were women. In 1988, these figures were 27,379 and 3,574 respectively out of a total of 30,952, with a percentage variation of 0.8 per cent for men and over 74 per cent for women.

TABLE 1 MEMBERS OF THE JUDICIARY

(As at 24 February 1992)

Grade	Number	Serving in offices of the judiciary		Unclassified, sickness and study leave		Seconded to Constitutional Court		Senior posts on civic usage comm.		Senior posts in other administrations		Senior posts in SECIT		Unclassified, elective mandate		Unclassified, suspended		TOTAL	SENIOR POSTS IN MINISTRY				HIGHER COUNCIL OF THE JUDICIARY				TOTAL	WOMEN
																			Ministry (128)		Legal office (8)		Research office		Secretariat (2)		Membership (20)			
		M	W	M	W	M	W	M	W	M	W	M	W	M	W	M	W		M	W	M	W	M	W	M	W	M	W		
First President of the Court of Cassation	1		1															1										1	
Public Prosecutor, Court of Cassation or equivalent	1		1															1										1	
Judges, Court of Cassation, holding senior director status or qualified as senior directors (ex 3rd grade)	108		1 533		2		1		5		8		2		5		1	1 557		17		3		1		4	1 582		
Judges, Court of Cassation	586	125	1 458		1		5				2		5		7			1 643	4	25		2	3	1		6	1 586	129	
Appeals court judges and Lower court judges	7 661	197	787			1	4				3		1		1			994	3	14		2	2	1		7	1 023	201	
		1 013	1 430	1		4	9			2	4			1				2 464	12	25		1	1	3		1	2 507	1 033	
	serving 150	132	145															277									277	132	
Junior magistrates	not serving	420	367		1									1				789									789	421	
TOTAL	8 509	1 887	5 796	1	4	5	19		5	2	17		8	2	13		1	7 728	19	81		8		6		6	20	7 868	1 916	

It may be interesting to note the breakdown, by sex, of lawyers in the three regions of the North, Centre and South islands:

1981	North	Centre	South
Men	10 587	6 864	11 828
Women	1 128	569	384

1988	North	Centre	South
Men	11 295	7 224	12 216
Women	1 940	911	762

Lastly, one remaining obstacle to equality was removed by the Prime Minister's Decree No. 138 of 4 March 1991 (regulation on new height requirements for admission to courses leading to appointment as trainee rangers and officers in the State Forest Rangers). This Decree, overriding the view of the National Commission for the Achievement of Equality between Men and Women that the minimum height requirement for women seeking admission to the courses should be 1.58 metres, set the limit at 1.60 metres (as against 1.65 metres for men) on the grounds that this height is essential in order to be able to operate efficiently in mountainous terrain.

Data concerning career positions at the level of administrative director in the Ministry of Foreign Affairs are given below.

Women are also entering the financial sector in more substantial numbers; the figures for 1992 are given below.

7.3 Equal opportunity for men and women in the public administration

In the course of 1987, pursuant to the Ministerial Decree of 25 July 1986, the commitment made by the Government in the first interdepartmental agreement began to take shape when qualified individuals joined the Commission to tackle the issues of the status of women in public employment and equality of opportunity. This historic development paved the way for the Ministerial Decree of 18 October 1988 which, as mentioned in the introduction, set up the third section of the commission for monitoring expenditure flows, with the functions of a civil service monitoring board.

TABLE 2. WOMEN IN SENIOR POSTS IN THE STATE POLICE

Grade	Women	Number of staff	Percentage
Senior Director	3	182	1.6
Director	31	626	4.9
Principal Vice-Commissioner R.E.*	16	68	23.5
Deputy Principal Commissioner	85	971	8.7
Divisional Commissioner	61	195	31.2
Commissioner	262	718	36.4
Deputy Commissioner	96	302	31.7
Trainee Commissioner	68	166	40.9
TOTAL	622	3 228	19.26

* R.E. = grade scheduled for abolition.

Chief Inspector	126	951	13.2
Principal Inspector	1	1 463	0.1
Inspector	128	1 580	8.1
Deputy Inspector	471	1 898	24.8
TOTAL	726	5 892	12.3

Deputy/Assistant	6 350	72 481	8.7
Health and Sanitation Officers	50	213	23.4

TABLE 3. MINISTRY OF THE INTERIOR

DISTRIBUTION OF PERSONNEL BY AGE GROUP

(Reference year: 1991)

Age group	CAREER POSITIONS OF HIGHER ADMINISTRATIVE GRADES																											
	Prefect 1st class No.			Prefect No.			Sub-prefect No.			Sub-prefectural Inspector No.			Sub-prefect E.E. No.			Deputy Sub-prefectural Inspector No.			Director of Section No.			Prefectural Adviser No.			Deputy Prefectural Adviser No.		
	M	W	%	M	W	%	M	W	%	M	W	%	M	W	%	M	W	%	M	W	%	M	W	%	M	W	%
From 15 to 20																												
21 to 25																									4	3	2.5	
26 to 30																			1	1	0.6	44	67	16.5	72	106	76.7	
31 to 35																1	9	4.4	53	74	41.9	65	81	48.0	16	25	17.6	
36 to 40										48	20	24.7				54	105	70.3	73	74	48.5	21	18	12.8	5	2	3.0	
41 to 45							46	6	17.4	55	17	39.7				31	14	19.9	12	9	6.9	1	1	0.6				
46 to 50	3		5.2	6	1	5.1	54	12	22.1	33	4	15.2				4	2	2.6	3	2	1.6	2	2	1.3				
51 to 55	5		8.7	33	1	24.8	68	8	25.5	36	6	17.3	2		40.0	6		2.6	1		0.3	1		0.3				
56 to 60	16		28.0	45		33.8	53	2	18.4	19		7.8	2		40.0													
61 to 65	33		57.8	50		36.4	47	1	16.1	12		4.9	1		20.0							1		0.3				
66 to 70				1		0.7	1		0.3																			
71 to 75																												
76 to 79																												
TOTALS	57		100	135	2	100	269	29	100	195	47	100	5		100	96	130	100	143	160	100	135	169	100	97	135	100	
	57			137			298			242			5			226			303			304			232			

/....

TABLE 4. MINISTRY OF THE INTERIOR

DISTRIBUTION OF PERSONNEL BY AGE GROUP

(Reference year: 1991)

Age group	CAREER POSITIONS OF HIGHER ADMINISTRATIVE GRADES																				
	Director-General No.			Senior Accountancy Director No.			Accountancy Director No.			Deputy Divisional Accountancy Director No.			Section Accountancy Director No.			Accountancy Adviser No.			Deputy Accountancy Adviser No.		
	M	W	%	M	W	%	M	W	%	M	W	%	M	W	%	M	W	%	M	W	%
From 15 to 20																					
21 to 25																				1	0.5
26 to 30																28	34	22.0	67	65	66.3
31 to 35																106	69	62.2	31	22	26.6
36 to 40										4		2.5				22	12	12.0	5	2	3.5
41 to 45				1		2.0	3	4	4.6	13	32	28.8				2	4	2.1	1		0.5
46 to 50				1		2.0	21	25	30.8	21	26	30.1	1	1	100.0						
51 to 55				4	10	28.0	48	16	42.9	23	13	23.0				1		0.3			
56 to 60				10	1	22.0	12	7	12.7	15	3	11.5				2		0.7			
61 to 65	4		100.0	21	1	44.0	11	3	8.7	6		3.8				1		0.3		2	1.0
66 to 70				1		2.0													1		0.5
71 to 75						2.0													1		0.5
76 to 79						2.0													1		0.5
	4		100	38	12	100	95	54	100	78	78	100	1	1	100	162	119	100	107	92	100
TOTALS	4			50			149			156			2			281			199		

/...

TABLE 5. CAREER POSITIONS AT ADMINISTRATIVE DIRECTOR LEVEL

(As at 1 January 1992)

Grade or level	Code	Number of staff	In service as at 1 January	
			Men	Women
Director-General level A	A9DA			
Director-General level B	A9DB			
Director-General level C	A9DC	2	2	
Senior Director	A9DO	9	8	3
Director	A90E	18	11	9
Inspector General r.e.	A9FA	XXXX	2	4
Divisional director r.e.	A9FB	XXXX	-	-

STAFF OF THE INSURANCE AND FINANCIAL SECTOR

(approx. 360 from lending and financial institutions)

Breakdown of financial sector personnel	M	W	TOTAL	%
Director	3 355	33	3 388	1.32
Senior officials	38 383	1 884	40 267	15.73
Senior managers	6 159	638	6 797	2.65
Managers	9 347	1 270	10 617	4.15
Office managers	28 719	7 238	35 957	14.01
Assistant office managers	39 675	15 007	54 682	21.36
Heads of department/section	25 668	14 820	40 488	15.81
1st category employees	29 135	16 744	45 879	17.92
2nd category employees	5 451	1 292	6 743	2.63
Chief clerical officer	753	3	756	0.30
Clerical officers	6 611	313	6 924	2.70
Specialized workers	624	1	625	0.24
Workers	616	2	618	0.24
Night watchmen	603	2	605	0.24
Other auxiliary staff	1 102	590	1 692	0.66
TOTALS	196 201	59 837	236 038	100.00
	76.63	23.37	100.00	

Source: Italia Oggi (24/25 May 1992).

The third section is doubly important, since it not only provides a political and organizational solution to the problems of the distribution and balance of work within the commission, but also deals with problems relating to equal opportunity and to the employment situation in the Mezzogiorno.

The third section was given the following functions:

- To acquire quantitative and qualitative data on the presence of women in the various civil service sectors, and data on their corresponding geographical distribution, with a view to preparing the report to Parliament provided for in article 16 of Act No. 93 of 29 March 1983.

- To produce a summary and an analysis of equal opportunity in the public administration, with particular reference to mechanisms for recruitment, access, career development, promotion and professional training and to problems relating to the organization of work and to working conditions and environment.

- To produce a summary and an analysis of the employment situation in the Mezzogiorno, with particular reference to women's work and to professional jobs in the expanded public sector, in order to put forward specific proposals for the creation of new jobs and the rationalization of others.

These functions were assigned later than those assigned to the civil service monitoring board by the Ministerial Decree of 25 July 1986 mentioned above. Part of the commission's work during 1988 was devoted to carrying out these functions, ably assisted by the special inter-sectional group established in March 1987.

As part of the programme of work for the period 1988-1990 already proposed and approved by the monitoring board in plenary meeting, a number of priority projects were formulated which can be summarized as follows:

1. A pilot survey into the distribution of civil service posts;

2. Verification of the establishment of equal opportunity committees in the public administration, pursuant to the contractual agreements for the period 1985-1987, in order to promote and support the initiatives which those committees are to carry out;

3. Verification of legislative norms and/or forms of conduct that have a discriminatory effect on the full achievement of gender equality in the civil service;

4. Research to verify the allocation of positions of responsibility;

5. Examination of member States' regulation of access to sectors affected by the application of rulings of the European Court of Justice.

In April 1988, pursuant to item 2, a review was undertaken of the progress made in establishing equal opportunity committees in State administration and bodies.

The aforementioned review was followed in July 1988 by a directive, addressed to State administration and bodies by the Minister for the Civil Service, which stressed the importance of the equal opportunity committees, and the corresponding activities provided for in the decrees implementing the contractual agreements for the public sector, and which noted that equal opportunity was an issue of international importance and that, at the European Community level in particular, information on the action taken by member States was requested by a special committee established for that purpose.

It was considered that the Commission's equal opportunity activities should also be mentioned specifically in the report to Parliament on the state of the public administration.

With particular reference to the data given in the aforementioned report under the heading "absenteeism", it was proposed that, in order to avoid putting a negative interpretation on justified absences from work, a distinction should be made between leave of absence for social reasons (maternity leave, military service, etc.), leave of absence for personal reasons (illness, spa treatments, etc.) and unjustified absences subject to loss of remuneration.

Other data required in the report (for instance, on training) should be broken down by sex in order to identify any causes of discrimination against female staff.

Preparatory work on the distribution of civil service posts continued in 1988 with a view, inter alia, to identifying any discrimination against female staff in the allocation of specific tasks which constitute an important addition to the normal functions of the job.

Lastly, on the basis of guidelines provided at the community level and in union agreements for the period 1985-1987, the monitoring board began to study a programme of affirmative action for the achievement of gender equality in the public sector. This programme is to receive inputs subsequently from the equal opportunity committees already operating in the various ministries. Proposals relating to this programme and to the distribution of posts mentioned above, which were formulated at the beginning of 1989, were conveyed to the Minister for Civil Service.

The issues of training and retraining and their decisive role in the labour market and the civil service were discussed at length, in line with the recommendations made by the European Community working group (in which one of the monitoring board's delegations took part) at its meeting on women in senior civil service positions held in the Netherlands on 6 and 7 June 1988. The conclusions reached by the working group offer guidance on the action to be taken by member States of the European Community. The commission's future activities will have to conform to those guidelines in the area of equal opportunity.

On the operational level, starting next year these activities will be assigned permanently to the third section, rather than the present inter-sectional group. Because of the need, raised repeatedly in plenary meeting, to reconsider the advisability of giving the commission on autonomous organizational structure at some later stage, the third section must now contribute functionally and organically to carrying out all the functions entrusted to the monitoring board.

For the period 1990-1991, the third section of the commission for monitoring expenditure flows, with the functions of a civil service monitoring board, has adopted the following programme:

1. Activation of the pilot survey into the distribution of civil service posts.

2. Verification of the establishment of equal opportunity committees in the public administration, pursuant to the contractual agreement for the periods 1985-1987 and 1988-1990, in order to promote and support the initiatives which those committees are to carry out.

3. A programme of meetings with the aforementioned committees, by like sectors, in order to build more stable links.

4. Verification of legislative norms and/or forms of conduct that have a discriminatory effect on the full achievement of gender equality in the civil service, and proposals for the amendment of legislation and the suppression of such conduct.

5. Examination of member States' regulation of access to sectors affected by the application of rulings of the European Court of Justice.

6. Proposals for establishing an institutionalized link between the National Commission for the Achievement of Equality between Men and Women in the Prime Minister's Office, the National Committee for the implementation of the principles of equal treatment and equality of opportunity between male and female workers, attached to the Ministry of Labour, and the Department for Community Policy.

7. Request to participate, with observers, in meetings of the Standing Conference of Directors-General and of the heads of ministerial coordinating bodies.

8. Establish a presence in or information links with European Community bodies.

9. Analyse (including with the help of special research promoted jointly with the first section or entrusted to outside experts) the numbers of men and women in the various occupational groups and the gender disaggregated allocation of functions involving different or more senior groups, in order to verify the impact of such allocation on professional advancement in terms of the existence of any discrimination against women workers. This will be done with the help of separate, disaggregated data for each sector.

10. Acquisition of quantitative and qualitative data on the numbers of women in the civil service, for the preparation of the report to Parliament provided for in article 16 of Act No. 93 of 29 March 1983.

11. Study of issues relating to the various aspects of women's employment in the civil service, particularly entry mechanisms, organization of work, working conditions and environment, promotion, professional training and career development.

12. Proposals for affirmative action to improve human resources management in the public administration, paying particular attention to female staff.

With regard to this last item, most importantly, the following proposals have been made:

(a) That the composition of all organs, particularly examination boards for admission and/or promotion, should be such as to guarantee the balanced representation of men and women;

(b) That particular attention should be paid to training, inter alia, by preparing targeted vocational training projects, with possible access to the European Social Fund.

To this end, a special agreement will be put into effect with the School of Public Administration.

13. As part of the additional functions assigned by the Ministerial Decree of 18 October 1988, acquisition and analysis of data on employment in the Mezzogiorno, with particular reference to female employment and also to existing norms.

14. Publication of this programme in the quarterly bulletin of the Civil Service Department.

15. Initiatives conducive to early approval by Parliament of the bill on affirmative action and its application in the public administration.

Article 8

PARTICIPATION OF WOMEN IN REPRESENTATION OF THE STATE AT THE INTERNATIONAL LEVEL

Article 8

States Parties shall take appropriate measures to ensure to women, on equal terms with men and without any discrimination, the opportunity to represent their Governments at the international level and to participate in the work of international organizations.

Since the previous report, there has been a substantial increase in the numbers of women in the diplomatic service, although, for reasons of seniority, women have yet to reach the highest ranks. In this connection, we reproduce the following data referring to 1 January 1992.

PERSONNEL IN THE DIPLOMATIC SERVICE

	Total	Women
Ambassadors	32	–
Ministers plenipotentiary, class I	32	–
Ministers plenipotentiary, class II	159	3
Embassy counsellors	224	10
Legation counsellors	144	16
Legation first secretaries) Legation secretaries) Diplomatic volunteers)	243	24

In January 1991, Italian staff working in international organizations were as follows:

Organization for Security and Cooperation in Europe:

23 staff members, of whom five were women (3 A-4s and 2 A-3s)

United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization:

14 staff members, of whom four were women (1 P-5, 2 P-4s and 1 P-3)

United Nations:

62 staff members, of whom 13 were women (2 P-2s, 5 P-3s, 4 P-4s and 2 P-5s)

Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations:

126 staff members, of whom 37 were women (2 P-1s, 14 P-2s, 15 P-3s, 3 P-4s and 3 P-5s)

Council of Europe:

36 staff members (grade A), of whom 14 were women.

Article 9

QUESTIONS OF NATIONALITY

Article 9

1. States Parties shall grant women equal rights with men to acquire, change or retain their nationality. They shall ensure in particular that neither marriage to an alien nor change of nationality by the husband during marriage shall automatically change the nationality of the wife, render her stateless or force upon her the nationality of the husband.

2. States Parties shall grant women equal rights with men with respect to the nationality of their children.

The new law on nationality, Act No. 91 of 5 February 1992, is due to enter into force on 15 August 1992. It contains no discriminatory provisions with regard to the nationality of men and women or the transmission of nationality to children.

This law confirms the earlier trend, described in the previous report, achieved through a long series of rulings issued by the Constitutional Court in relation to article 2 (6) and aimed at affirming the principle of equality among persons and within the family, including equality in respect of the transmission of nationality.

Article 10

EQUALITY IN THE FIELD OF EDUCATION

Article 10

States Parties shall take all appropriate measures to eliminate discrimination against women in order to ensure to them equal rights with men in the field of education and in particular to ensure, on a basis of equality of men and women:

(a) The same conditions for career and vocational guidance, for access to studies and for the achievement of diplomas in educational establishments of all categories in rural as well as in urban areas; this equality shall be ensured in pre-school, general, technical, professional and higher technical education, as well as in all types of vocational training;

(b) Access to the same curricula, the same examinations, teaching staff with qualifications of the same standard and school premises and equipment of the same quality;

(c) The elimination of any stereotyped concept of the roles of men and women at all levels and in all forms of education by encouraging coeducation and other types of education which will help to achieve this aim and, in particular, by the revision of textbooks and school programmes and the adaptation of teaching methods;

(d) The same opportunities to benefit from scholarships and other study grants;

(e) The same opportunities for access to programmes of continuing education, including adult and functional literacy programmes, particularly those aimed at reducing, at the earliest possible time, any gap in education existing between men and women;

(f) The reduction of female student drop-out rates and the organization of programmes for girls and women who have left school prematurely;

(g) The same opportunities to participate actively in sports and physical education;

(h) Access to specific educational information to help to ensure the health and well-being of families, including information and advice on family planning.

As envisaged in the school contract, a Committee on Equality of Opportunity has been set up in the Ministry of Education.

At its meeting on 14 June 1989, the Committee defined the main criteria and elements of its programme of work.

Having adopted an advanced notion of "equality of opportunity", public education policies are focusing on two convergent areas. In the first area, an increasingly close link is being made between affirmative action policy and educational policies.

This relates explicitly to:

- The draft plan of action of the National Commission for the Achievement of Equality between Men and Women, set up in the Prime Minister's Office in 1986, mentioned in sections 5 to 10. Close cooperation with the National Commission is a priority of the Committee's programme of work.

- European Community policies, as established by the Equal Opportunities for Women and Men - Medium-Term Community Action Programme 1986-1990, by the recommendation of the Council of the European Communities of 13 December 1984 on the promotion of positive action for women (84/635/EEC), by the resolution of the Council and of the Ministers for Education containing an action programme on equal opportunities for girls and boys in education (85/C166/01) and by the many resolutions of the European Parliament.

- Global deliberations, as reflected in the recommendations of the World Conference organized by the United Nations in July 1985 at Nairobi.

Educational strategies and school policies have always been of fundamental importance to the question of the changing status of women in the modern world. From a brief historical perspective, it may be said that, as early as the eighteenth century, the issue of women's education and culture foreshadowed and, in specific ways, influenced the various strategies on the status of women which have come into play throughout the longest revolution, and that it has often served as the litmus test for real deficiencies. Women's access to culture, the nature and direction of education for women and girls, cultural support for a new concept of maternity (almost always more preached than practised and the cost-effectiveness, in the labour market, of the education gained are issues that have characterized women's struggles in recent centuries. Despite their limitations, the results achieved are still the most striking indication of the social consolidation of a diversified range of female images.

At a time of universal schooling, women's formal equality of access to education seems assured from the standpoint of both student and teacher; women have taken full advantage of the opportunities offered by the extension of compulsory schooling and account for a very high percentage of the increase in the demand for schooling at the senior secondary school and university levels.

In addition to quantitative equality, however, a fundamental qualitative issue remains open and pending.

The substantial equality of access to education, the prevalence of mixed classes and the consolidation of undifferentiated processes of school social integration for boys and girls represent a unique and in all respects highly positive revolution in the history of humankind. This revolution has taken

place in a context of uncritical optimism, however, overlooking its contradictions with the persistence of traditional stereotypes in the family and social setting (and their repercussions on the school culture as well). Educational projects have failed to address the reasons for this state of affairs and the unresolved problems of changing social roles, as well as related objective difficulties, under the banner of a gender neutrality which everyday life soon negates.

Indeed, many of the specific objectives of equality policy have yet to be achieved:

- The most important issue remains the persistence of, albeit declining, trends towards educational segregation; these trends are also to blame for the continuing segmentation of the labour market, particularly in certain areas in the south. This segregation is seen in choices of university course and at the senior secondary school level, where there are still occupational areas that are almost exclusively female (personal services, secretarial work, primary school teaching, languages, tourism) and occupational areas that are almost exclusively male (construction, transportation, agriculture);

- There is the issue of textbooks, which in too many cases still contain overwhelmingly traditional female images or inappropriate language;

- Even though the phenomenon is declining, in some areas the risk of school absenteeism by girls under pressure of family obligations or to look after younger brothers and sisters is still a factor.

Efforts to combat the persistence of outdated stereotypes therefore remain a matter of priority and urgency, particularly in view of changes in the labour market and the spread of new technologies. At the same time, it is becoming increasingly clear that the issues of school policy, pedagogy and teaching methods linked with these objectives are very complex.

The link between equality and education is still characterized by the gaps which women experience between their own education and the requirements of the labour market, but it takes on new significance in respect of the search for selfhood which is part of the quest for female identity. The process of transformation of gender roles, which is a contradictory, incomplete and still painful process for the individual and gives rise to new forms of irresponsibility and to ethical costs for the community, cannot remain outside and separate from the objective of shaping individual and social personality which is still the goal of school education, in a complex mix of dimensions: psychology, culture, information, expression and aptitude. This is a process which specifically concerns girls and young women, who need special help in shaping a "self" which is strong and capable of formulating a plan and acting independently. However, to an increasing extent it also has a bearing on the male identity, since men react dramatically, torn between new uncertainties and a return to aggressive and violent behaviour patterns, to changes in the perceived image of women, and since a male sense of identity is a prerequisite for a serene, harmonious process of readjustment of the female identity.

This is a social task that schools, by virtue of their function in society, cannot avoid and to which they must apply themselves, aware of the educational and cultural challenge that it presents. This task includes encouraging and validating current theoretical research, particularly by women.

The second area concerns the extensive female presence in teaching. According to a view which has become widespread in feminist thinking, women's quantitative presence in teaching has not been matched by the emergence of a corresponding female social authority, even though the effect of that presence in terms of public awareness of the commitment made by women should be stressed. In line with a trend observed in the most diverse spheres in response to feminization processes, society seems to have reacted to the feminization of teaching by downgrading the prestige of the teaching profession. At a time when women are complaining about their absence from financial and political decision-making and from the cultural sphere, such a trend seems contradictory and needs to be overcome. The achievement of social equality for women must not be limited to securing a large female presence in schools; it must also involve questioning the relationship between the feminization of teaching and the role of the teaching profession as a cultural guide for our times. This was also clear from the most recent union contract, which led to the establishment of the Committee.

There has been no shortage of analyses into the relationship between the current characteristics of women's presence in the teaching profession and the educational scenario of gender neutrality mentioned earlier, and it has been recognized that a system of teacher training which is overly attached to passive transmission and repetition is one reason why women's creativity and experience are inadequately reflected in the school culture. At all events, the Committee has identified, through these reflections, an aspect which has been stressed many times, namely, the link between an equal opportunity policy reformulated in a context so ambitious and so new that it goes beyond simply endorsing the male experience, and the provision of opportunities, conditions and guarantees for increasing the professional value of teachers by enhancing perceptions of the social productivity and prestige of the school system.

The range of actions suggested by such a conception of equal opportunity policy underlies the Committee's efforts to become an integral part of projects supported by the Ministry of Education. More specifically, the issues involved, which have already begun to evolve into possible areas for action and work by the Committee, can be listed as follows:

1. The introduction of issues related to the culture of equality into the definition or redefinition of teaching goals and curricula in the various types of schools: from those normally under discussion, such as guidelines for nursery schools and the new senior secondary schools, to those which, although recent, have not covered this aspect, such as elementary schools and junior secondary schools. The balance struck between general teaching requirements more in tune with the psychological aspects of education and the introduction of specific themes and information contents will clearly differ from one type of school to another and will have to be carefully measured.

Sex education in schools, which has been an issue for many years, is bound to be particularly important in a context in which information content is significant for serving an overall educational goal.

2. The Committee is aware that this type of comprehensive adjustment of the transmitted school culture (involving not only different and partly new contents, even in traditional subjects, but also cognitive models and symbolic structures) is a long-term undertaking. It is also linked to the development of appropriate university research into these issues, particularly so-called "women's research", which has become remarkably lively and productive in Europe and Italy and is already yielding the first theoretical materials and expanding knowledge and sources. However, adequate support and academic recognition of the role of such research, as called for recently in a document approved by the European Parliament (Iloca Vilaplana report), are still needed.

3. A policy of this type is based first and foremost on training and refresher training programmes for teachers and on the development of new job profiles involving specific skills and tasks and providing guarantees and opportunities for upgrading the professional skills of teachers. The Committee will therefore make proposals on training initiatives for teachers and school administrators and on new job profiles, and will put forward initiatives to the Regional Institute for Educational Research, Experimentation and Retraining (IRRSAE), professional associations, etc.

Within the context of upgrading the professional skills of teachers, the Committee took the opportunity of the recent decree on mobility, which directly concerns the school sector, to study additional or alternative possibilities. Starting from the premise that one of the limitations of teaching is its repetitive nature and that the separation noted between school and society, and between school and work, is normally tackled by authors and in experiments abroad by proposing training courses and short periods of other types of work for teachers, a preliminary study was made with a view to formulating a proposal on temporary mobility that would satisfy an inner logic of school policy.

Awareness-building, information and retraining activities will also have to be conducted for school administrative staff, in the context of general programmes for the retraining and upgrading of the civil service.

4. In the deliberations conducted until now, there has been unanimous emphasis on the importance of being able to rely on a solid structure of school guidance, without which equality policy would have no framework within which to operate and would be deprived of its main instrument. This will mean becoming actively involved in the formulation of job profiles for guidance counsellors and also drawing up specific proposals for school districts on education and information for parents, teachers and students at the senior secondary school level.

5. Italy's situation also makes it necessary to envisage support for training opportunities for adult women who have not completed their compulsory schooling. The statistical trends for younger generations must not make us forget the difficulties faced by women who wish to re-enter the labour market. Under the "Back to Work" programme, particularly in regions covered by the

European Social Fund, a formulation of the criteria of the European Community IRIS project is being suggested in order to introduce these initiatives.

6. The Committee has requested that the next national school conference take up these issues in a systematic manner. Consequently, as it prepares to draw up its own document, it has put some initial proposals to the Minister.

7. Lastly, on the basis of its initial experience, the Committee will have to raise the question of optimum conditions for carrying out its own work, in close coordination with the deliberations planned by the National Commission for the Achievement of Equality between Men and Women with the various commissions established at the regional and local levels and with the parliamentary bills put forward on this point.

It should also be noted that on 21 and 22 November 1991, the Ministry of Education convened a national study meeting on the topic: "Equality and discrimination, responsibility and prejudice: women in school administration".

This discussion is followed by some statistics on the presence of women in the central school administration, as well as some data on employment as a function of educational qualification.

There are a total of 1,565 women in the central school administration, out of a total of 2,951 serving employees.

This figure becomes interesting if we look at the lowest grades:

	M	W
Non-career auxiliary staff	175	69
Non-career executive staff	268	507
Non-career middle managers	144	676
Non-career senior managers	116	145
Managers (grade scheduled for abolition)	43	21
Inspectors	411	122
Directors	128	25

Under the last heading, the following distinctions should be made:

	M	W
Directors-General	11	1
Senior directors	39	7
Directors	64	15
Senior State directors	1	-
State directors	3	1
Senior accountancy directors	4	-
Accountancy directors	6	1

This situation is repeated in Veneto on a smaller scale:

	M	W
Senior directors	5	2
Directors	3	-
Managers (grade scheduled for abolition)	15	1
Non-career senior managers	12	10
Non-career middle managers	65	98
Non-career executive staff	49	151
Non-career auxiliary staff	27	22

Table 1

		Number	Percentage
Italian population in 1990	M	27 684 000	48.6
	W	29 253 000	51.4
	M/W	56 937 000	100.0
Upper secondary school certificates awarded	M	198 768	47.7
1988-1989 academic year	W	217 940	52.3
	M/W	416 708	100.0
University degrees awarded	M	44 910	51.2
1989 academic year	W	42 804	48.8
	M/W	87 714	100.0

Source: ISTAT.

Table 2. Employed members of labour force by sex: 1985-1990

	Number in thousands			Percentage		
	M	W	M/W	M	W	M/W
1985	13 982	6 753	20 735	67.4	32.6	100.0
1986	13 953	6 903	20 856	66.9	33.1	100.0
1987	13 845	6 991	20 836	66.4	33.6	100.0
1988	13 990	7 113	21 103	66.3	33.7	100.0
1989	13 851	7 153	21 004	65.9	34.1	100.0
1990	13 952	7 353	21 305	65.5	34.5	100.0

Labour force: persons aged 14 to 70, employed or seeking employment.

Source: ISTAT.

Table 3. Employed labour force by educational qualification and sex: 1990

Educational qualification	Number in thousands			Percentage					
	M	W	M/W	M	W	M/W	M	W	M/W
No educational qualification; primary school certificate	4 187	1 826	6 013	30.0	24.8	28.2	69.6	30.4	100.0
Lower secondary school certificate	5 532	2 615	8 147	39.6	35.6	38.2	67.9	32.1	100.0
Upper secondary school certificate	3 245	2 281	5 526	23.3	31.0	26.0	58.7	41.3	100.0
University degree	988	631	1 619	7.1	8.6	7.6	61.0	39.0	100.0
TOTAL	13 952	7 353	21 305	100.0	100.0	100.0	-	-	-

Source: ISTAT.

Table 4. Employed labour force by economic sector and sex: 1990

Economic sector	Number in thousands			Percentage					
	M	W	M/W	M	W	M/W	M	W	M/W
Agriculture	451	290	741	60.9	39.1	100.0	4.7	5.4	5.0
Industry	4 146	1 439	5 585	74.2	25.8	100.0	43.6	26.6	37.4
Other	4 911	3 680	8 591	57.2	42.8	100.0	51.7	68.0	57.6
TOTAL	9 508	5 409	14 917	63.7	36.3	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0

Source: ISTAT.

Table 5

TYPE OF INSTITUTE OR SCHOOL AND CATEGORY	POSTS IN STAFFING TABLE	UNITS IN SERVICE	PLACE OF SERVICE AND SEX					
			Northern Italy		Central Italy		Southern Italy and islands	
			Men	Women	Men	Women	Men	Women
Elementary schools	258 976	249 533	7 959	92 329	3 650	41 799	13 439	90 300
Head teachers	4 868	4 580	986	806	482	378	1 280	600
Teachers	254 108	244 953	6 973	91 523	3 168	41 421	12 159	89 700
Secondary schools	240 412	247 320	25 140	65 873	11 713	32 174	36 495	75 900
Head teachers	6 428	5 993	1 416	925	636	495	1 807	700
Teachers with university degrees	233 984	241 327	23 724	64 948	11 077	31 679	34 688	75 200
Arts and science institutes and teacher training schools	258 976	249 533	7 959	92 329	3 650	41 799	13 439	14 100
Head teachers	13 325	1 303	328	107	222	65	481	100
Teachers with university degrees	56 350	51 374	5 519	12 080	3 374	8 099	8 283	14 000
Teachers with upper secondary school certificates	8	8	2	2	3	-	1	-
National boarding schools	939	933	288	16	218	10	388	-
Head teachers	44	38	9	1	9	-	19	-
Deputy head teachers	39	39	9	1	8	1	17	-
Assistant deputies (transitional)	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Teaching staff	856	856	270	14	201	9	352	-

TYPE OF INSTITUTE OR SCHOOL AND CATEGORY	POSTS IN STAFFING TABLE	UNITS IN SERVICE	PLACE OF SERVICE AND SEX					
			Northern Italy		Central Italy		Southern Italy and islands	
			Men	Women	Men	Women	Men	Women
Girls' boarding schools	211	203	-	93	-	65	-	-
Head mistresses	6	3	-	2	-	-	-	-
Deputy head mistresses	6	1	-	1	-	-	-	-
Teachers with university degrees (upper secondary school teaching)	36	36	-	-	-	36	-	-
Teaching staff	163	163	-	90	-	29	-	-
Technical schools	118 575	103 869	18 675	21 773	9 466	11 878	22 133	19 900
Head teachers	1 405	1 302	383	109	223	63	454	-
Teachers with university degrees	105 197	91 298	14 847	20 449	7 539	11 140	18 532	18 300
Teaching staff	262	262	47	-	86	-	129	-
Teachers with upper secondary school certificates	11 711	11 007	3 398	1 215	1 618	675	3 018	1 000
Vocational schools	57 464	47 169	8 921	8 936	5 101	5 599	10 862	7 700
Head teachers	789	713	216	53	133	28	255	-
Teachers with university degrees	39 921	30 984	4 668	6 986	2 794	4 464	5 925	6 000
Teaching staff	825	825	177	27	170	30	369	-
Teachers with upper secondary school certificates	15 929	14 647	3 860	1 872	2 004	1 077	4 313	1 500

TYPE OF INSTITUTE OR SCHOOL AND CATEGORY	POSTS IN STAFFING TABLE	UNITS IN SERVICE	PLACE OF SERVICE AND SEX					
			Northern Italy		Central Italy		Southern Italy and islands	
			Men	Women	Men	Women	Men	Women
High schools for the arts	3 561	3 320	787	730	395	349	573	400
Head teachers	61	53	18	1	8	6	17	-
Teachers with university degrees	3 500	3 267	769	769	387	343	556	400
Assistants	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Additional core staff	7 345	5 146	572	858	581	563	1 569	1 000
Teachers with university degrees	4 836	2 847	338	582	281	428	613	600
Teachers with upper secondary school certificates	2 509	2 299	234	276	300	135	956	300
Not assigned	-	334	42	40	44	60	57	-
Teachers with university degrees	-	274	34	39	34	53	47	-
Teachers with upper secondary school certificates	-	60	8	1	10	7	10	-
Art schools	7 333	6 400	997	648	1 163	814	1 471	1 100
Head teachers	142	112	18	2	39	1	48	-
Teachers with university degrees	7 191	6 288	979	846	1 124	813	1 423	1 100
Teachers with upper secondary school certificates	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
GRAND TOTAL	833 439	796 301	70 967	224 452	36 733	115 870	97 361	250 900

Source: ISTAT.

Table 6. Ratio of women/men in competitive examinations for directors and managers

	Men	Women	% Women
Senior Directors (4 latest examinations)			
Applications	121	32	20.9
Candidates	106	30	22.0
Passing	9	1	1.0
Directors (10 latest examinations)			
Applications	777	292	27.3
Candidates	509	182	26.3
Not passing	163	76	31.7
Passing	45	10	18.2
Qualified	21	6	22.2
Inspectors (21 latest examinations)			
Applicants	1 204	1 104	47.8
Candidates	375	523	58.2
Not passing	316	493	60.9
Average passing grade	37.9	38.7	-
Number passing	33	24	42.1
Non-career administrative directors and accountancy directors (9 latest examinations)			
Applications	729	1 169	61.5
Candidates	105	165	61.1
Not passing	52	87	62.5
Average passing grade	46.9	49.2	-
Passing	13	23	63.8
Qualified	33	53	61.6

Source: Personnel Department, Division III.

Table 7. Staffing of the Ministry of Education by region, grade and sex, 1991

Region	Directors		Managers (Grade scheduled for abolition)		Grade IX		Grade VIII		Grade VII		Grade VI		Grade V		Grade IV		Grade III		Overall	
	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women
Piedmont	47	18	9	2	16	7	2	1	171	106	17	11	187	142	4	0	36	19	489	306
Lombardy	76	19	10	2	41	22	7	1	238	149	52	42	366	257	2	0	59	19	851	511
Trentino-Alto Adige	11	1	0	0	6	4	0	0	20	8	0	0	31	22	0	0	10	3	78	38
Veneto	52	11	17	1	21	9	2	1	168	103	1	1	199	147	0	0	50	23	510	296
Friuli-Venezia Giulia	15	5	2	0	8	1	0	0	64	42	0	0	95	76	0	0	22	8	206	134
Liguria	24	1	6	0	16	5	6	4	92	66	0	0	93	67	2	0	19	10	258	163
Emilia Romagna	51	9	6	0	33	20	2	1	171	133	0	0	201	146	5	0	42	28	511	337
Total Northern Italy	278	64	50	5	141	70	19	8	926	697	70	54	1 174	857	13	0	238	110	2 909	1 775
Tuscany	46	14	17	6	22	5	10	6	157	100	0	0	232	165	1	0	46	19	533	315
Umbria	8	2	3	1	11	7	1	0	55	35	0	0	87	60	0	0	14	6	179	111
Marche	22	8	6	2	20	8	1	0	84	49	0	0	103	76	1	0	18	9	255	152
Latium	300	64	69	26	292	151	34	21	1 198	870	5	0	1 127	737	53	0	250	101	3 328	1 970
Total Central Italy	376	88	95	35	345	171	46	27	1 494	1 054	5	0	1 549	1 038	57	0	328	135	4 295	2 548
Abruzzi	24	4	5	2	16	8	7	5	117	56	0	0	138	76	5	0	17	7	343	158
Molise	6	1	3	1	5	1	2	0	32	17	0	0	49	26	0	0	21	9	118	55
Campania	70	13	23	4	87	34	1	0	294	105	0	0	454	225	4	0	92	15	1 025	396
Puglia	54	7	18	1	46	9	0	0	247	101	0	0	377	152	2	0	71	19	715	289
Basilicata	10	3	5	0	6	2	2	2	46	19	0	0	61	34	1	0	17	6	148	66
Calabria	28	6	12	3	31	6	2	1	168	56	0	0	165	85	4	0	42	7	452	164
Sicily	47	5	16	2	63	24	8	3	261	115	0	0	369	216	8	0	106	42	878	407
Sardinia	22	2	2	0	11	1	3	2	126	84	0	0	160	112	1	0	38	13	363	214
Total Southern Italy	263	41	84	13	265	85	25	13	1 291	553	0	0	1 665	926	25	0	424	118	4 042	1 749
Total Italy	917	193	229	53	751	326	90	48	3 711	2 214	75	54	4 388	2 821	95	0	990	363	11 246	6 072

Source: Statistical Department, based on Ministry of Education information system data.

Table 8. Percentage distribution of staff of the Ministry of Education by region, grade and sex, 1991

Region	Directors		Managers (Grade scheduled for abolition)		Grade IX		Grade VIII		Grade VII		Grade VI		Grade V		Grade IV		Grade III		Overall	
	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women
Piedmont	5.1	9.3	1.9	3.8	2.1	2.1	2.2	2.1	4.6	4.8	22.7	20.4	4.3	5.0	4.2	0.0	3.6	5.2	4.3	5.0
Lombardy	8.3	9.8	4.4	3.8	5.5	6.7	7.8	2.1	6.4	6.7	69.3	77.8	8.3	9.1	2.1	0.0	6.0	5.2	7.6	8.4
Trentino-Alto Adige	1.2	0.5	0.0	0.0	0.8	1.2	0.0	0.0	0.5	0.4	0.0	0.0	0.7	0.8	0.0	0.0	1.0	0.8	0.7	0.6
Veneto	5.7	5.7	7.4	1.9	2.8	2.8	2.2	2.1	4.5	4.7	1.3	1.9	4.5	5.2	0.0	0.0	5.1	6.3	4.5	4.9
Friuli-Venezia Giulia	1.6	2.6	0.9	0.0	1.1	0.9	0.0	0.0	1.7	1.9	0.0	0.0	2.2	2.7	0.0	0.0	2.2	2.2	1.8	2.2
Liguria	2.6	0.5	2.6	0.0	2.1	1.5	6.7	8.3	2.5	3.0	0.0	0.0	2.1	2.4	2.1	0.0	1.9	2.8	2.3	2.5
Emilia Romagna	5.8	4.7	2.6	0.0	4.4	6.1	2.2	2.1	4.7	6.0	0.0	0.0	4.6	5.2	5.3	0.0	4.2	7.7	4.6	5.6
Total Northern Italy	30.3	33.2	21.8	9.5	18.8	21.5	21.1	16.7	24.9	27.4	93.3	100.0	26.8	30.4	13.7	0.0	24.1	30.3	25.9	29.2
Tuscany	5.0	7.3	7.4	11.3	2.9	1.5	11.1	12.5	4.2	4.5	0.0	0.0	5.3	5.8	3.2	0.0	4.6	5.2	4.7	5.2
Umbria	0.9	1.0	1.3	1.9	1.5	2.1	1.1	0.0	1.5	1.6	0.0	0.0	2.0	2.1	0.0	0.0	1.4	1.7	1.6	1.8
Marche	2.4	4.1	2.6	3.8	2.7	2.5	1.1	0.0	2.3	2.2	0.0	0.0	2.3	2.7	1.1	0.0	1.8	2.5	2.3	2.5
Latium	32.7	33.2	30.1	49.1	38.9	46.3	37.8	43.8	32.3	39.3	6.7	0.0	25.7	26.1	55.8	0.0	25.3	27.8	29.6	32.4
Total Central Italy	41.0	45.6	41.5	66.0	45.9	52.4	51.1	56.2	40.3	47.6	6.7	0.0	35.3	36.8	60.0	0.0	33.1	37.2	38.2	42.0
Abruzzi	2.8	2.1	2.2	3.8	2.1	2.5	7.8	10.4	3.2	2.5	0.0	0.0	3.0	2.7	5.3	0.0	3.7	1.9	3.0	2.6
Molise	0.7	0.5	1.3	1.9	0.7	0.3	2.2	0.0	0.9	0.8	0.0	0.0	1.1	0.9	0.0	0.0	2.1	2.5	1.0	0.9
Campania	7.6	6.7	10.0	7.5	11.6	10.4	1.1	0.0	7.9	4.7	0.0	0.0	10.3	8.0	4.2	0.0	9.3	4.1	9.1	6.5
Puglia	5.9	3.6	7.9	1.9	6.1	2.8	0.0	0.0	6.7	4.6	0.0	0.0	6.3	5.4	2.1	0.0	7.2	5.2	6.4	4.8
Basilicata	1.1	1.6	2.2	0.0	0.8	0.6	2.2	4.2	1.2	0.9	0.0	0.0	1.4	1.2	1.1	0.0	1.7	1.7	1.3	1.1
Calabria	3.1	3.1	5.2	5.7	4.1	1.8	2.2	2.1	4.5	2.5	0.0	0.0	3.8	3.0	4.2	0.0	4.2	1.9	4.0	2.7
Sicily	5.1	2.6	7.0	3.8	8.4	7.4	8.9	6.3	7.0	5.2	0.0	0.0	8.4	7.7	8.4	0.0	10.7	11.6	7.8	6.7
Sardinia	2.4	1.0	0.9	0.0	1.5	0.3	3.3	4.2	3.4	3.8	0.0	0.0	3.6	4.0	1.1	0.0	3.8	3.6	3.2	3.5
Total Southern Italy	28.7	21.2	36.7	24.5	35.3	26.1	27.8	27.1	34.8	25.0	0.0	0.0	37.9	32.8	26.3	0.0	42.8	32.5	35.9	28.8
Total Italy	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0

Source: Statistical Department, based on Ministry of Education information system data

/...

Table 9 Percentage distribution of staff of the Ministry of Public Education by region, grade and sex, 1991

Region	Directors		Managers (Grade scheduled for abolition)		Grade IX		Grade VIII		Grade VII		Grade VI		Grade V		Grade IV		Grade III		Overall	
	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women	Total	Women
Piedmont	9.6	5.9	1.8	0.7	3.3	2.3	0.4	0.3	35.0	34.6	1.5	3.6	38.2	46.4	0.8	0.0	7.4	6.2	100.0	100.0
Lombardy	8.9	3.7	1.2	0.4	4.8	4.3	0.8	0.2	28.1	29.2	6.1	8.2	43.0	50.3	0.2	0.0	6.9	3.7	100.0	100.0
Trentino-Alto Adige	14.1	2.6	0.0	0.0	7.7	10.5	0.0	0.0	25.7	21.1	0.0	0.0	39.7	57.9	0.0	0.0	12.8	7.9	100.0	100.0
Veneto	10.2	3.7	3.3	0.3	4.1	3.0	0.4	0.3	33.0	36.9	0.2	0.3	39.0	49.7	0.0	0.0	9.8	7.8	100.0	100.0
Friuli-Venezia Giulia	7.1	3.7	1.0	0.0	3.9	2.2	0.0	0.0	31.0	31.4	0.0	0.0	46.1	56.7	0.0	0.0	10.7	6.0	100.0	100.0
Liguria	9.3	0.7	2.3	0.0	6.2	3.1	2.3	2.6	35.7	43.1	0.0	0.0	36.0	41.8	0.8	0.0	7.4	6.5	100.0	100.0
Emilia Romagna	10.3	2.7	1.2	0.0	6.4	5.9	0.4	0.3	33.3	39.5	0.0	0.0	39.3	43.3	1.0	0.0	8.1	8.3	100.0	100.0
Total Northern Italy	9.6	3.6	1.7	0.3	4.8	3.9	0.7	0.5	31.8	34.2	2.4	3.0	40.4	48.3	0.4	0.0	8.2	6.2	100.0	100.0
Tuscany	8.6	4.4	3.2	1.9	4.1	1.6	1.9	1.9	29.5	31.8	0.0	0.0	43.5	52.4	0.6	0.0	8.6	6.0	100.0	100.0
Umbria	4.5	1.8	1.7	0.9	6.1	6.3	0.6	0.0	30.7	31.5	0.0	0.0	48.6	54.1	0.0	0.0	7.8	5.4	100.0	100.0
Marche	8.6	5.3	2.4	1.3	7.8	5.3	0.4	0.0	32.9	32.2	0.0	0.0	40.4	50.0	0.4	0.0	7.1	5.9	100.0	100.0
Latium	9.0	3.2	2.1	1.3	8.8	7.7	1.0	1.1	35.9	44.2	0.2	0.0	33.9	37.4	1.6	0.0	7.5	5.1	100.0	100.0
Total Central Italy	8.8	3.5	2.2	1.4	8.0	6.7	1.1	1.1	34.8	41.3	0.1	0.0	36.1	40.7	1.3	0.0	7.6	5.3	100.0	100.0
Abruzzi	7.6	2.5	1.5	1.3	4.7	5.1	2.0	3.2	34.0	35.4	0.0	0.0	37.9	48.1	1.5	0.0	10.8	4.4	100.0	100.0
Molise	5.1	1.8	2.5	1.8	4.2	1.8	1.7	0.0	27.2	30.9	0.0	0.0	41.5	47.3	0.0	0.0	17.8	16.4	100.0	100.0
Campania	6.8	3.3	2.2	1.0	8.5	8.6	0.1	0.0	28.7	26.5	0.0	0.0	44.3	56.8	0.4	0.0	9.0	3.8	100.0	100.0
Puglia	7.6	2.4	2.5	0.3	6.4	3.1	0.0	0.0	34.6	35.0	0.0	0.0	38.7	52.6	0.3	0.0	9.9	6.6	100.0	100.0
Basilicata	6.8	4.5	3.4	0.0	4.1	3.0	1.4	3.0	30.9	28.9	0.0	0.0	41.2	51.5	0.7	0.0	11.5	9.1	100.0	100.0
Calabria	6.2	1.7	2.7	1.8	6.9	3.7	0.4	0.6	37.1	34.1	0.0	0.0	36.5	51.8	0.9	0.0	9.3	4.3	100.0	100.0
Sicily	5.4	1.2	1.8	0.5	7.2	5.9	0.9	0.7	29.7	28.3	0.0	0.0	42.0	53.1	0.9	0.0	12.1	10.3	100.0	100.0
Sardinia	6.1	0.9	0.6	0.0	3.0	0.5	0.8	0.9	34.6	39.3	0.0	0.0	44.1	52.3	0.3	0.0	10.5	6.1	100.0	100.0
Total Southern Italy	6.5	2.3	2.1	0.7	6.6	4.9	0.6	0.7	31.9	31.8	0.0	0.0	41.2	52.9	0.6	0.0	10.5	6.7	100.0	100.0
Total Italy	8.2	3.2	2.0	0.9	6.7	5.4	0.8	0.8	33.0	36.3	0.7	0.9	39.0	46.5	0.8	0.0	8.8	6.0	100.0	100.0

Source: Statistical Department, based on Ministry of Education information system data

Best copy available

Table 10. Percentage of female staff in the Ministry of Education by region and grade, 1991

Region	Directors	Managers (grade scheduled for abolition)	Grade IX	Grade VIII	Grade VII	Grade VI	Grade V	Grade IV	Grade III	Overall
Piedmont	38.3	22.2	43.8	50.0	62.0	64.7	75.9	0.0	52.8	62.6
Lombardy	25.0	20.0	53.7	14.3	62.6	80.8	70.2	0.0	32.2	60.0
Trentino-Alto Adige	9.1	0.0	66.7	0.0	40.0	0.0	71.0	0.0	30.0	48.7
Veneto	21.2	5.9	42.9	50.0	61.3	100.0	73.9	0.0	46.0	58.0
Friuli-Venezia Giulia	33.3	0.0	37.5	0.0	65.6	0.0	80.0	0.0	36.4	65.0
Liguria	4.2	0.0	31.3	66.7	71.7	0.0	72.0	0.0	52.6	59.3
Emilia Romagna	17.0	0.0	60.6	50.0	76.9	0.0	71.9	0.0	66.7	65.2
Total, Northern Italy	23.0	10.0	49.6	42.1	65.6	77.1	73.0	0.0	46.2	61.0
Tuscany	30.4	35.3	22.7	60.0	63.7	0.0	71.1	0.0	41.3	59.1
Umbria	25.0	33.3	63.6	0.0	63.6	0.0	69.0	0.0	42.9	62.0
Marche	36.4	33.3	40.0	0.0	58.3	0.0	73.8	0.0	50.0	59.6
Latium	21.3	37.7	51.7	61.8	72.6	0.0	65.4	0.0	40.4	59.2
Total, Central Italy	23.4	36.8	49.6	58.7	70.5	0.0	67.0	0.0	41.2	59.3
Abruzzi	15.4	40.0	50.0	71.4	47.9	0.0	58.5	0.0	18.9	46.1
Molise	16.7	33.3	20.0	0.0	53.1	0.0	53.1	0.0	42.9	46.6
Campania	18.6	17.4	39.1	0.0	35.7	0.0	49.6	0.0	16.3	38.6
Puglia	13.0	5.6	19.6	0.0	40.9	0.0	54.9	0.0	26.8	40.4
Basilicata	30.0	0.0	33.3	100.0	41.3	0.0	55.7	0.0	35.3	44.6
Calabria	21.4	25.0	19.4	50.0	33.3	0.0	51.5	0.0	16.7	36.3
Sicily	10.6	12.5	38.1	37.5	44.1	0.0	58.5	0.0	39.6	46.4
Sardinia	9.1	0.0	9.1	66.7	66.7	0.0	70.0	0.0	34.2	59.0
Total, Southern Italy	15.6	15.5	32.1	52.0	42.8	0.0	55.6	0.0	27.8	43.3
Total Italy	21.0	23.1	43.4	53.3	59.7	72.0	64.3	0.0	36.7	54.0

Source: Statistical Department, based on Ministry of Education information system data.

Table 11. Percentage of female staff, by grade, in the Ministry of Education and in all Ministries, 1991

Grade	Ministry of Education	All Ministries
Directors and Managers (grade scheduled for abolition)	21.5	14.5
Grade IX	43.4	30.2
Grade VIII	53.3	41.4
Grade VII	59.7	47.6
Grade VI	72.0	47.2
Grade V	64.3	48.4
Grade IV	0.0	36.4
Grade III	36.7	31.7
Total	54.0	41.8

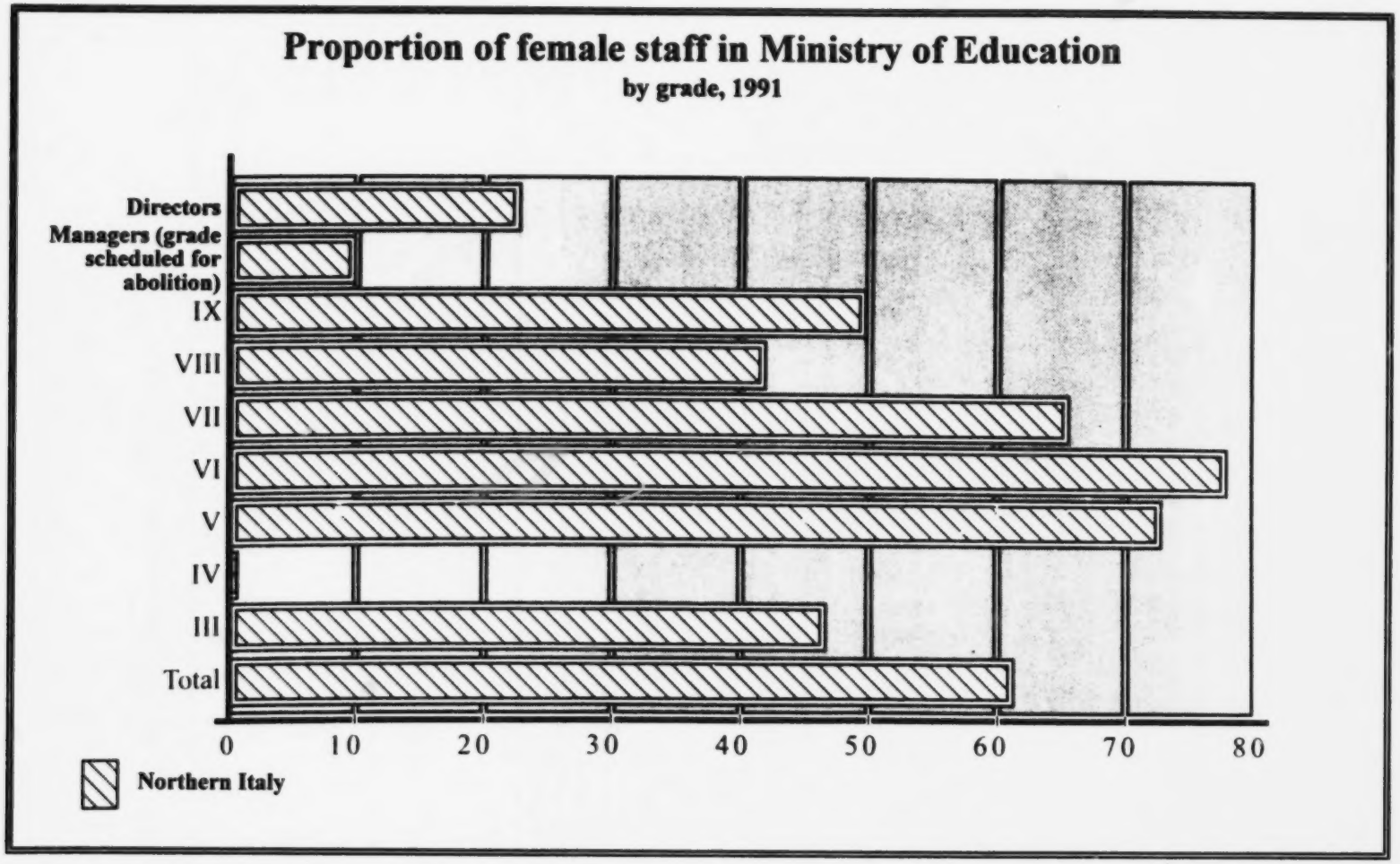
Source: Statistical Department, based on Ministry of the Treasury and Ministry of Education information system data.

Table 12. Ratio of women/men in separations from service

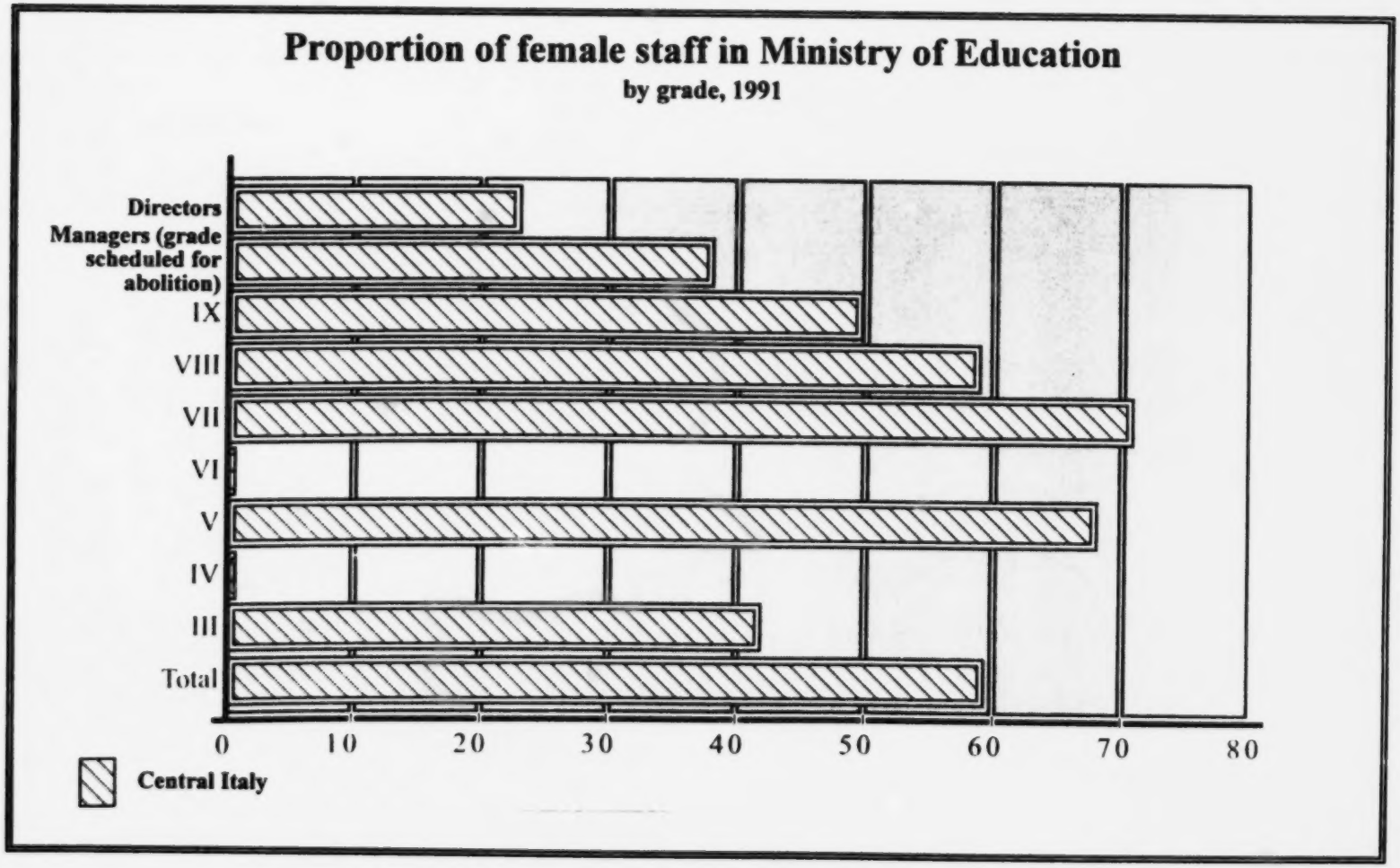
Reason for separation from service	1990		%	1991		%
	M	W	W	M	W	W
Resignation	33	44	57	80	72	47
Death	23	7	23	24	3	11
Statutory retirement age	88	30	25	64	21	24
40 years of service	5	1	16	12	2	14
Early retirement	19	23	54	18	14	43
Dismissal	2	2	50	3	1	25
Other	21	23	52	11	16	59
Total	191	130		213	129	

Source: Personnel Department, Division VII.

Figure 1

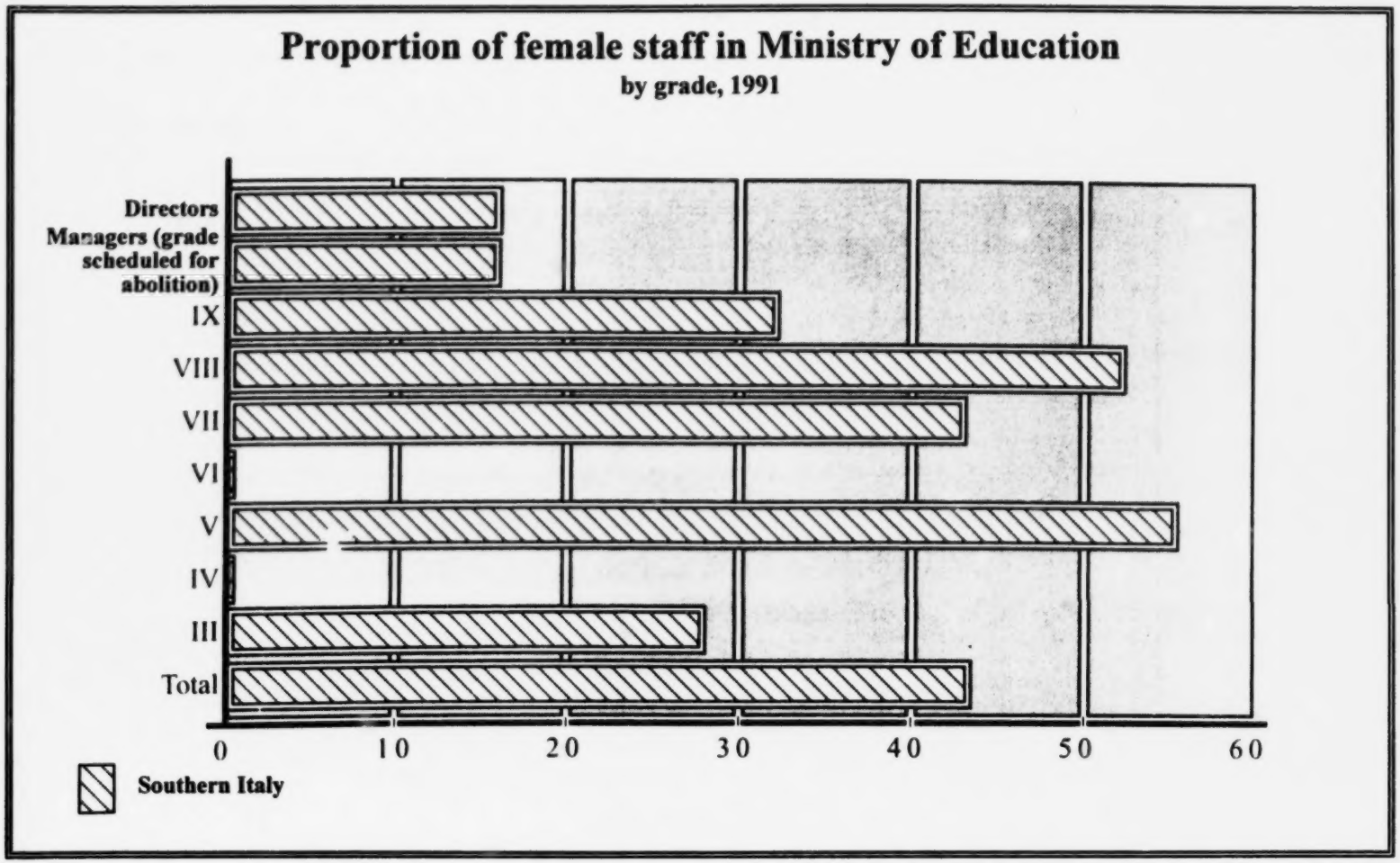

Proportion of female staff in Ministry of Education
by grade, 1991
Directors
Managers (grade scheduled for abolition)
IX
VIII
VII
VI
V
IV
III
Total
0
10
20
30
40
50
60
70
80
Northern Italy

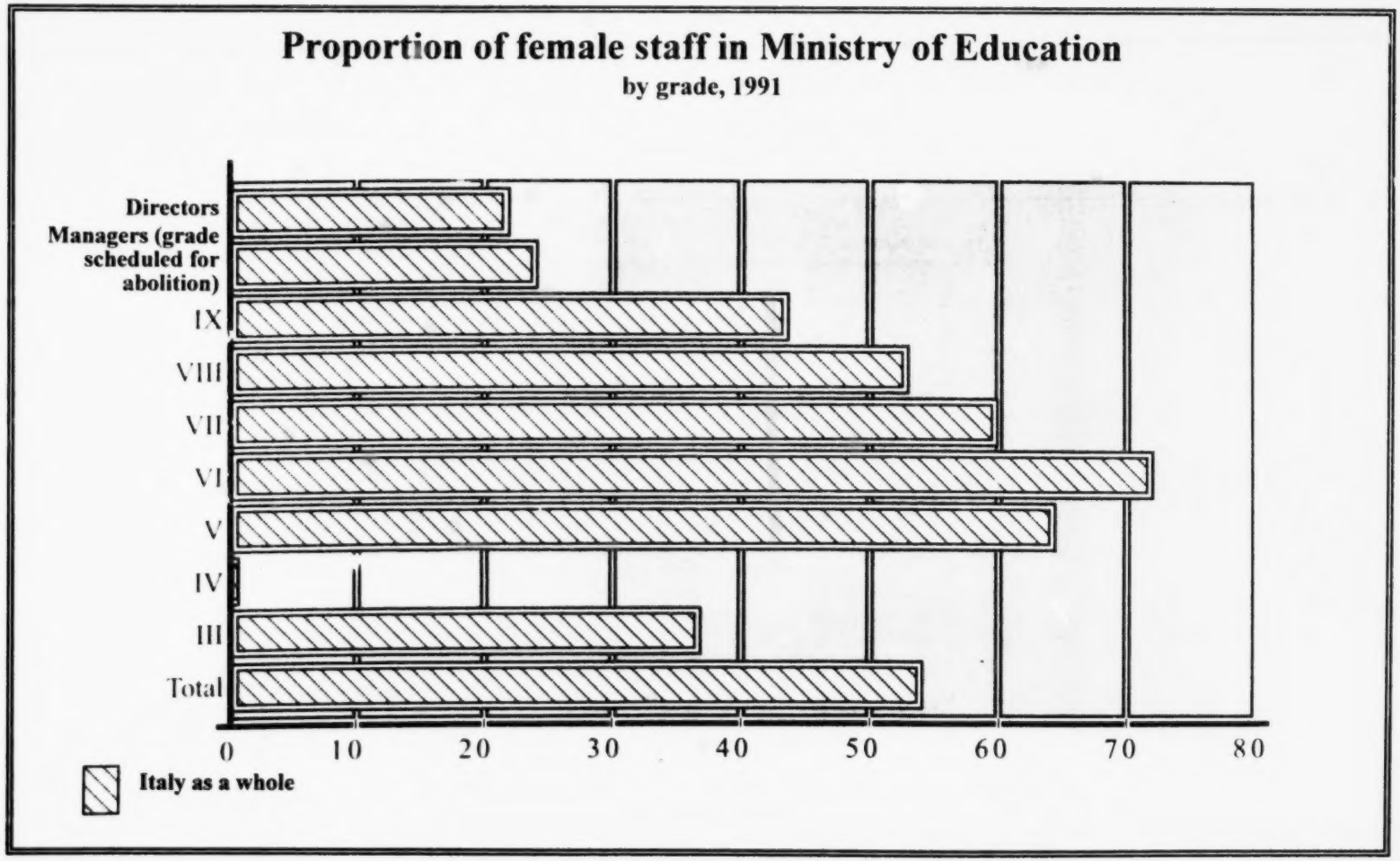
/...


Proportion of female staff in Ministry of Education
by grade, 1991
Directors
Managers (grade scheduled for abolition)
IX
VIII
VII
VI
V
IV
III
Total
0
10
20
30
40
50
60
70
80
Central Italy

/...

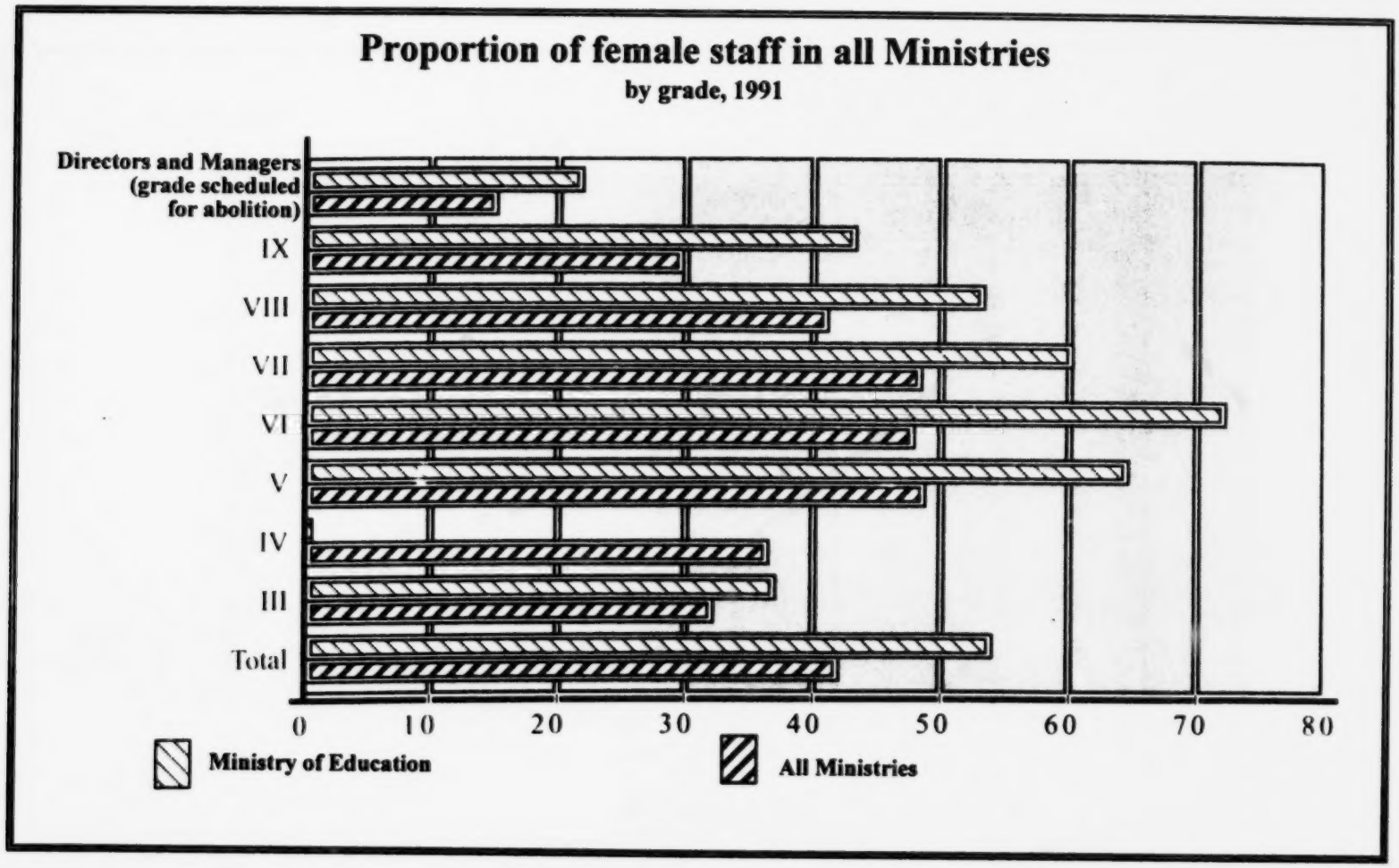
Figure 3


Proportion of female staff in Ministry of Education
by grade, 1991
Directors
Managers (grade scheduled for abolition)
IX
VIII
VII
VI
V
IV
III
Total
0
10
20
30
40
50
60
Southern Italy


Proportion of female staff in Ministry of Education
by grade, 1991
Directors
Managers (grade scheduled for abolition)
IX
VIII
VII
VI
V
IV
III
Total
0
10
20
30
40
50
60
70
80
Italy as a whole

/...

Figure 5


Proportion of female staff in all Ministries
by grade, 1991
Directors and Managers (grade scheduled for abolition)
IX
VIII
VII
VI
V
IV
III
Total
0
10
20
30
40
50
60
70
80
Ministry of Education
All Ministries

/....

It is noteworthy that there is considerable interest in higher education, particularly at the university level. The following table provides information on the overall number of students enrolled at Italian universities, and the percentage of women students by faculty.

STUDENTS ENROLLED

University	Faculty	Total (Men and women) 1990-1991	Women 1990-1991
ANCONA	Medicine and surgery	698	338
	Engineering	2 310	234
	Agronomy	217	70
	Economics and commerce	2 525	1 184
	Total	5 750	1 826
BARI	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	5 121	2 304
	Pharmacology	1 275	719
	Medicine and surgery	3 034	1 546
	Engineering	4 746	603
	Architecture	400	250
	Agronomy	734	138
	Veterinary medicine	357	151
	Economics and commerce	7 522	3 621
	Law	13 370	6 989
	Arts and philosophy	2 473	2 015
	Education	2 176	2 074
	Foreign languages and literature	2 345	2 102
FOGGIA, branch of Bari	Agronomy	172	74
	Economics and commerce	540	218
	Law	983	469
BARI	Total	45 248	23 273
BASILICATA (PZ)	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	236	148

University	Faculty	Total (Men and women) 1990-1991	Women 1990-1991
	Engineering	702	136
	Agronomy	554	236
	Arts and philosophy	486	389
	Total	1 978	909
BERGAMO	Economics and commerce	2 141	899
	Foreign languages and literature	925	844
	Total	3 066	1 743
BOLOGNA	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	4 418	2 123
	Industrial chemistry	582	218
	Pharmacology	1 634	1 057
	Medicine and surgery	2 040	1 025
	Engineering	6 854	761
	Agronomy	1 303	233
	Veterinary medicine	903	488
	Economics and commerce	7 062	2 966
	Statistics, demography and actuarial sciences	1 029	528
	Political science	5 790	2 954
	Law	8 921	4 904
	Arts and philosophy	8 324	5 688
	Education	2 905	2 482
	Linguistics, modern languages and international studies	197	172
	Total	51 962	25 599
BRESCIA	Medicine and surgery	1 011	503
	Engineering	1 370	139
	Economics and commerce	2 916	1 171
	Total	5 297	1 813

University	Faculty	Total (Men and women) 1990-1991	Women 1990-1991
CAGLIARI	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	2 046	1 101
	Pharmacology	517	334
	Medicine and surgery	2 520	943
	Engineering	3 928	702
	Economics and commerce	3 432	1 718
	Political science	1 092	662
	Law	2 879	1 719
	Arts and philosophy	1 564	1 193
	Education	2 493	2 140
	Total	20 471	10 512
CALABRIA	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	888	547
	Engineering	1 592	157
	Arts and philosophy	1 866	1 550
	Economics and social sciences	1 607	981
	Total	5 953	3 235
CAMERINO	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	986	455
	Pharmacology	532	316
	Veterinary medicine	30	15
	Law	1 548	524
	Total	3 096	1 310
CASSINO	Engineering	826	70
	Economics and commerce	3 107	1 455
	Education	1 971	1 610
	Total	5 904	3 135
CATANIA	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	3 602	1 602
	Pharmacology	871	445

University	Faculty	Total (Men and women) 1990-1991	Women 1990-1991
	Medicine and surgery	2 346	1 023
	Engineering	2 969	305
	Agronomy	825	179
	Economics and commerce	3 971	1 727
	Political science	2 470	1 165
	Law	4 932	2 683
	Arts and philosophy	3 206	2 652
	Total	25 192	11 781
CATANIA: University Teaching Institute	Education	2 823	2 488
	Total	2 823	2 488
CHIETI	Medicine and surgery	1 063	487
	Arts and philosophy	1 100	825
TERAMO, branch of Chieti	Political science	1 239	624
	Law	3 221	1 772
PESCARA, branch of Chieti	Architecture	3 731	1 413
	Economics and commerce	4 394	1 993
	Modern languages and literature	1 694	1 519
CHIETI	Total	16 442	8 633
FERRARA	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	992	467
	Pharmacology	570	322
	Medicine and surgery	471	241
	Engineering	641	0
	Law	1 850	1 028
	Education	446	358
	Total	4 970	2 416

University	Faculty	Total (Men and women) 1990-1991	Women 1990-1991
FLORENCE[a]	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	2 454	1 219
	Pharmacology	764	501
	Medicine and surgery	1 432	637
	Engineering	2 787	262
	Architecture	7 598	3 393
	Agronomy	987	261
	Economics and commerce	4 068	1 655
	Political science	3 004	1 483
	Law	3 369	1 988
	Arts and philosophy	3 449	2 577
	Education	3 180	2 720
	Total	33 092	16 696
GENOA	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	2 844	1 396
	Pharmacology	797	507
	Medicine and surgery	1 353	623
	Engineering	3 696	378
	Architecture	2 283	1 195
	Economics and commerce	3 644	1 548
	Political science	2 831	1 179
	Law	3 470	1 897
	Arts and philosophy	3 908	2 921
	Education	1 115	995
	Total	25 941	12 639
L'AQUILA	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	1 325	661
	Medicine and surgery	594	230
	Engineering	1 923	187
	Economics and commerce	516	277

University	Faculty	Total (Men and women) 1990-1991	Women 1990-1991
	Education	1 052	881
	Total	5 410	2 236
LECCE	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	1 295	715
	Engineering	329	41
	Arts and philosophy	1 445	1 074
	Education	2 810	2 403
	Economics, banking and insurance	4 351	2 058
	Total	10 230	6 291
MACERATA	Political science	1 231	586
	Law	2 286	1 295
	Arts and philosophy	1 370	1 137
	Total	4 887	3 018
MESSINA	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	1 463	799
	Pharmacology	775	388
	Medicine and surgery	1 557	659
	Engineering	792	72
	Veterinary medicine	419	134
	Economics and commerce	8 305	3 985
	Political science	2 089	1 129
	Law	3 700	2 316
	Arts and philosophy	2 330	1 970
	Education	1 678	1 496
	Total	23 108	12 948
MILAN	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	12 804	5 372
	Pharmacology	2 364	1 551
	Medicine and surgery	4 631	2 342
	Agronomy	1 787	753

University	Faculty	Total (Men and women) 1990-1991	Women 1990-1991
	Veterinary medicine	1 285	671
	Political science	10 966	5 262
	Law	12 346	6 608
	Arts and philosophy	8 959	6 700
	Total	55 142	29 259
MILAN: Polytechnic	Engineering	18 536	2 088
	Architecture	13 544	6 592
	Total	32 080	8 680
MILAN: Catholic University	Economics and commerce	5 866	2 226
	Banking, finance and insurance	965	410
	Political science	1 032	552
	Law	3 700	2 100
	Arts and philosophy	3 406	2 804
	Education	1 340	1 261
BRESCIA, branch of Catholic University	Education	969	849
	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	279	200
ROME, branch of Catholic University	Medicine and surgery	1 268	643
PIACENZA, branch of Catholic University	Agronomy	423	96
	Economics and commerce	300	133
MILAN: Catholic University	Total	19 548	11 274
MILAN: University Institute of Modern Languages (IULM)	Foreign languages and literature	2 252	2 075
FELTRE, branch of University Institute of Modern Languages (IULM)	Foreign languages and literature	358	329

University	Faculty	Total (Men and women) 1990-1991	Women 1990-1991
MILAN: University Institute of Modern Languages (IULM)	Total	2 610	2 404
MILAN: Bocconi University	Economics and commerce	6 799	2 658
	Total	6 799	2 658
MODENA	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	1 424	774
	Pharmacology	337	217
	Medicine and surgery	707	355
	Engineering	930	114
	Economics and commerce	2 085	858
	Law	2 253	1 197
	Total	7 736	3 515
MOLISE (CB)	Agronomy	234	107
	Economics and social sciences	1 479	743
	Total	1 713	850
NAPLES[b]	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	5 940	3 055
	Pharmacology	1 188	625
	Medicine and surgery	4 471	1 749
	Engineering	8 128	543
	Architecture	6 099	2 394
	Agronomy	604	158
	Veterinary medicine	680	283
	Economics and commerce	9 531	3 965
	Political science	2 730	1 346
	Law	11 393	6 076
	Arts and philosophy	5 380	4 166
	Total	56 414	24 360

University	Faculty	Total (Men and women) 1990-1991	Women 1990-1991
NAPLES:[b] Naval Institute		-	-
	Nautical sciences	201	41
	Maritime economics	-	-
	Economics of shipping and international trade	4 281	1 815
	Total	4 482	1 856
NAPLES:[b] Oriental Institute		-	-
	Oriental studies	-	-
	Political science	1 298	813
	Arts and philosophy	3 874	3 328
	Total	5 172	4 141
NAPLES:[b] University Teaching Institute	Education	2 869	2 790
	Total	2 869	2 790
PADUA	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	3 843	2 164
	Pharmacology	1 282	840
	Medicine and surgery	2 378	1 211
	Engineering	7 345	600
	Agronomy	937	266
	Statistics, demography and actuarial sciences	1 149	598
	Political science	6 270	3 044
	Law	3 225	1 985
	Arts and philosophy	3 694	2 958
	Education	9 446	7 377
	Total	39 569	21 043
PALERMO	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	324	1 076

University	Faculty	Total (Men and women) 1990-1991	Women 1990-1991
	Pharmacology	555	309
	Medicine and surgery	1 675	765
	Engineering	3 170	391
	Architecture	3 172	1 276
	Agronomy	522	99
	Economics and commerce	3 981	1 642
	Political science	3 997	1 778
	Law	4 973	2 623
	Arts and philosophy	3 484	2 866
	Education	3 183	2 699
	Total	31 036	15 524
PARMA	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	1 794	923
	Pharmacology	603	404
	Medicine and surgery	716	337
	Engineering	1 520	168
	Veterinary medicine	662	288
	Economics and commerce	3 409	1 493
	Law	3 303	1 758
	Arts and philosophy	1 188	960
	Education	889	756
	Total	14 084	7 087
PAVIA	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	1 939	1 079
	Pharmacology	1 213	725
	Medicine and surgery	1 876	917
	Engineering	1 546	195
	Economics and commerce	5 136	1 895
	Political science	1 703	802

University	Faculty	Total (Men and women) 1990-1991	Women 1990-1991
	Law	2 351	1 283
	Arts and philosophy	1 848	1 526
CREMONA, branch of Pavia	Paleontology, philosophy, music	374	193
VARESE, branch of Pavia	Medicine and surgery	674	359
PAVIA	Total	18 663	8 974
PERUGIA	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	1 348	753
	Pharmacology	518	326
	Medicine and surgery	1 224	585
	Engineering	1 536	228
	Agronomy	530	117
	Veterinary medicine	691	332
	Economics and commerce	2 449	1 110
	Political science	1 285	658
	Law	2 351	1 415
	Arts and philosophy	2 166	1 733
	Education	487	415
	Total	14 585	7 672
PISA	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	1 812	1 804
	Pharmacology	750	481
	Medicine and surgery	1 568	841
	Engineering	4 355	455
	Agronomy	401	112
	Veterinary medicine	679	391
	Economics and commerce	4 011	1 755
	Political science	1 610	851
	Law	3 120	1 869

University	Faculty	Total (Men and women) 1990-1991	Women 1990-1991
	Arts and philosophy	2 429	1 828
	Foreign languages and literature	1 792	1 569
	Total	22 527	11 956
REGGIO CALABRIA	Engineering	550	74
	Architecture	2 128	817
	Agronomy	468	101
CATANZARO, branch of Reggio Calabria	Medicine and surgery	374	193
	Law	2 525	1 419
REGGIO CALABRIA	Total	6 045	2 604
ROME: La Sapienza University[c]	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	8 712	4 321
	Pharmacology	1 845	1 136
	Medicine and surgery	7 183	3 233
	Engineering	10 680	938
	Architecture	9 473	4 158
	Economics and commerce	18 785	7 317
	Statistics, demography and actuarial sciences	2 010	974
	Political science	7 327	3 876
	Law	21 396	11 211
	Arts and philosophy	13 626	10 204
	Education	12 961	9 774
	Total	113 998	57 142
ROME: Tor Vergata	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	1 059	533
	Medicine and surgery	708	278
	Engineering	2 058	194
	Economics and commerce	2 600	983
	Law	2 304	1 142

University	Faculty	Total (Men and women) 1990-1991	Women 1990-1991
	Arts and philosophy	863	484
	Total	9 592	3 614
ROME: LUISS	Economics and commerce	1 275	57
	Political science	469	319
	Law	1 088	622
	Total	2 832	998
ROME: University Teaching Institute	Education	654	654
	Total	654	654
SALERNO	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	2 069	674
	Engineering	1 515	152
	Economics and commerce	4 336	1 943
	Law	8 326	4 297
	Arts and philosophy	3 574	2 726
	Education	2 302	1 916
	Total	22 122	11 708
SASSARI	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	529	302
	Pharmacology	190	123
	Medicine and surgery	587	353
	Agronomy	294	80
	Veterinary medicine	198	96
	Economics and commerce	533	267
	Law	2 238	1 232
	Education	1 395	1 186
	Total	5 964	3 639
SIENA	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	933	410
	Pharmacology	353	215

University	Faculty	Total (Men and women) 1990-1991	Women 1990-1991
	Medicine and surgery	1 202	575
	Economics and banking	3 665	1 670
	Law	2 490	1 292
	Arts and philosophy	1 014	745
AREZZO, branch of Siena	Education	672	519
SIENA	Total	10 329	5 426
TURIN	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	6 457	2 854
	Pharmacology	1 283	860
	Medicine and surgery	2 316	1 196
	Agronomy	613	162
	Veterinary medicine	532	268
	Economics and commerce	6 942	3 116
	Political science	5 684	2 429
	Law	5 500	3 160
	Arts and philosophy	5 785	4 347
	Education	7 405	5 839
	Total	42 517	24 231
TURIN: Polytechnic	Engineering	7 944	833
	Architecture	4 455	2 057
	Total	12 399	2 890
TRENTO	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	266	101
	Engineering	1 108	114
	Economics and commerce	1 223	502
	Sociology	705	369
	Law	1 660	861
	Arts and philosophy	959	793
	Total	5 921	2 740

University	Faculty	Total (Men and women) 1990-1991	Women 1990-1991
TRIESTE	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	1 227	571
	Pharmacology	401	239
	Medicine and surgery	538	286
	Engineering	1 063	101
	Economics and commerce	1 709	745
	Political science	1 672	829
	Law	1 638	953
	Arts and philosophy	1 678	1 205
	Education	449	371
	Modern languages and international studies	562	497
	Total	10 937	5 797
TUSCIA (VT)	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	236	150
	Agronomy	649	136
	Foreign languages and literature	553	463
	Conservation of cultural property	1 022	729
	Total	2 460	1 478
UDINE	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	618	113
	Medicine and surgery	154	84
	Engineering	770	88
	Agronomy	621	263
	Economics and banking	1 842	907
	Arts and philosophy	1 011	806
	Foreign languages and literature	815	725
	Total	5 831	2 986
URBINO	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	682	317
	Pharmacology	611	305

University	Faculty	Total (Men and women) 1990-1991	Women 1990-1991
	Economics and commerce	1 183	470
	Law	3 227	1 470
	Arts and philosophy	1 266	1 017
	Education	3 924	2 331
	Total	10 893	5 910
VENICE	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	443	173
	Economics and commerce	6 489	2 686
	Arts and philosophy	2 087	1 396
	Foreign languages and literature	2 678	2 336
	Total	11 697	6 591
VENICE: Architectural Institute	Architecture	7 573	2 979
	Total	7 573	2 979
VERONA	Medicine and surgery	468	186
	Economics and commerce	3 194	1 314
	Education	1 714	1 425
	Foreign languages and literature	1 216	1 065
	Total	6 592	3 990
GRAND TOTAL		924 205	461 921

[a] Florence: 1989-1990 data.

[b] Naples: 1989-1990 data.

[c] Rome: La Sapienza University, 1988-1989 data.

The numbers of women lecturing at grade 1 level is fairly limited, but there are more women at the lower grades, as can be seen from the attached tables.

TEACHING STAFF: ACADEMIC YEAR 1990/91

(N.B. Statistics for Naples, Pisa and the Faculty of Economics and Commerce at Florence refer to the academic year 1989/90)

University	Faculty	(1)	(1W)	(2)	(2W)	(3)	(3W)	(4)	(4W)	(5)	(5W)	(6)	(6W)	(7)	(7W)	(8)	(8W)	(9)	(9W)	(10)	(10W)	Total
ANCONA	Medicine and surgery	47	4	0	0	0	0	33	6	20	3	48	15	3	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	151
	Engineering	34	1	1	0	7	0	57	4	15	0	42	5	3	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	159
	Agronomy	9	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	15
	Economics and commerce	16	1	2	0	1	1	16	0	9	2	19	6	3	1	10	7	0	0	0	0	76
	Total	106	6	3	0	8	1	106	10	50	8	109	26	9	4	10	7	0	0	0	0	401
BASILICATA	Mathematics and physical sciences	9	0	0	0	3	0	24	4	3	1	20	8	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	60
	Engineering	13	0	0	0	0	0	20	3	1	0	26	7	0	0	1	1	0	0	0	0	61
	Agronomy	22	0	1	0	25	0	35	8	9	3	27	9	0	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	121
	Arts and philosophy	12	4	0	0	0	0	14	5	1	1	19	9	0	0	10	8	0	0	0	0	56
	Total	56	4	1	0	28	0	93	20	14	5	92	33	0	0	14	9	0	0	0	0	298
BARI	Mathematics and physical sciences	85	17	1	0	23	2	140	43	18	2	76	34	7	3	9	7	0	0	0	0	359
	Pharmacology	16	2	1	0	10	0	22	8	17	1	13	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	79
	Medicine and surgery	91	8	2	0	0	0	126	18	21	1	61	20	13	2	2	2	0	0	0	0	316
	Engineering	54	1	0	0	27	2	86	4	21	0	57	8	18	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	263
	Agronomy	39	1	0	0	9	2	44	5	2	0	38	11	3	0	2	2	0	0	0	0	137
	Veterinary medicine	15	0	0	0	8	0	19	2	3	0	9	4	0	0	1	1	0	0	0	0	55
	Economics and commerce	33	4	1	0	17	1	34	7	13	2	21	7	21	4	12	8	0	0	0	0	152
	Law	43	2	1	0	17	4	44	6	4	1	69	29	24	5	7	6	0	0	2	1	211

(1) Full and adjunct professors (TN).
(2) Professors on secondment.
(3) Lecturers.
(4) Assistant lecturers.
(5) Non-tenured professors.
(6) Researchers.
(7) Research assistants.
(8) Lectors.
(9) Contractual staff.
(10) Recipients of a two-year salary.

(Translator's note): Employed for 2 or 3 years before receiving tenure.

/...

University	Faculty	(1)	(1W)	(2)	(2W)	(3)	(3W)	(4)	(4W)	(5)	(5W)	(6)	(6W)	(7)	(7W)	(8)	(8W)	(9)	(9W)	(10)	(10W)	Total
	Arts and philosophy	32	4	1	0	0	0	41	14	4	0	70	27	5	3	7	4	0	0	0	0	160
	Education	22	5	2	0	6	1	37	13	1	0	46	28	7	5	4	4	0	0	0	0	125
	Languages and literature	15	3	0	0	3	3	29	10	1	0	33	21	4	3	36	19	0	0	0	0	121
	Architecture	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	2
	Total	445	47	9	0	120	15	622	130	107	7	493	193	102	27	80	53	0	0	2	1	1 980
BERGAMO INSTITUTE	Economics and commerce	12	1	0	0	3	0	6	1	23	6	16	8	0	0	8	5	0	0	0	0	68
	Languages and literature	8	3	1	1	2	0	10	6	14	7	13	4	0	0	12	10	0	0	0	0	60
	Total	20	4	1	1	5	0	16	7	37	13	29	12	0	0	20	15	0	0	0	0	128
BOLOGNA	Mathematics and physical sciences	98	8	5	0	5	2	157	51	12	0	91	45	10	6	0	0	0	0	0	0	378
	Industrial chemistry	24	0	0	0	0	0	47	7	10	2	16	2	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	98
	Pharmacology	23	2	1	0	3	1	30	16	10	1	25	19	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	92
	Medicine and surgery	121	8	6	0	0	0	177	49	40	6	169	64	17	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	530
	Engineering	111	0	3	0	12	0	129	7	25	0	98	18	5	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	383
	Agronomy	54	2	2	0	4	0	61	12	15	0	57	21	2	0	2	1	0	0	0	0	197
	Veterinary medicine	30	3	0	0	2	0	30	7	7	0	23	10	2	1	1	1	0	0	0	0	95
	Economics and commerce	38	4	2	0	8	2	34	12	5	1	27	13	13	1	12	8	0	0	0	0	139
	Statistics	14	2	0	0	4	0	13	4	4	2	16	6	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	51
	Political science	33	4	0	0	3	1	41	14	16	9	34	13	2	0	14	11	0	0	0	0	143
	Law	39	0	1	0	1	1	3	0	6	1	42	13	7	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	99
	Arts and philosophy	71	15	3	0	3	1	124	45	19	3	128	87	7	4	25	20	0	0	0	0	380

(1) Full and adjunct professors (TN).
(2) Professors on secondment.
(3) Lecturers.
(4) Assistant lecturers.
(5) Non-tenured professors.
(6) Researchers.
(7) Research assistants.
(8) Lectors.
(9) Contractual staff.
(10) Recipients of a two-year salary.

(Translator's note): Employed for 2 or 3 years before receiving tenure.

/....

University	Faculty	(1)	(1W)	(2)	(2W)	(3)	(3W)	(4)	(4W)	(5)	(5W)	(6)	(6W)	(7)	(7W)	(8)	(8W)	(9)	(9W)	(10)	(10W)	Total
	Education	43	9	1	0	0	0	54	26	7	1	96	55	5	2	13	10	0	0	0	0	219
	Foreign languages and literature	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
	Total	699	57	24	0	45	8	900	250	176	26	822	366	71	21	67	51	0	0	0	0	2 804
BRESCIA	Medicine and surgery	33	0	0	0	0	0	27	3	10	0	39	17	0	0	4	3	0	0	0	0	113
	Engineering	18	0	0	0	0	0	15	3	11	0	28	9	0	0	3	2	0	0	0	0	75
	Economics and commerce	20	3	0	0	1	1	18	4	6	1	22	10	0	0	11	9	0	0	0	0	78
	Total	71	3	0	0	1	1	60	10	27	1	89	36	0	0	18	14	0	0	0	0	266
CAGLIARI	Mathematics and physical sciences	47	4	2	0	13	4	100	33	4	0	45	19	7	3	45	19	0	0	0	0	263
	Pharmacology	13	5	0	0	5	3	19	6	0	0	13	10	2	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	52
	Medicine and surgery	79	9	3	0	0	0	90	16	3	1	107	65	17	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	299
	Engineering	45	1	2	0	7	1	82	8	10	1	46	16	5	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	197
	Economics and commerce	15	1	0	0	7	1	24	3	3	0	12	5	13	4	2	0	0	0	0	0	77
	Political science	10	2	0	0	0	0	19	6	6	0	20	11	0	0	9	7	0	0	0	0	64
	Law	13	0	0	0	0	0	11	2	1	0	14	4	5	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	44
	Arts and philosophy	18	8	2	1	0	0	29	16	3	1	22	14	6	0	4	2	0	0	0	0	84
	Education	19	7	1	0	3	1	40	20	4	1	44	32	4	2	19	9	0	0	0	0	134
	Total	259	37	10	1	35	10	414	110	34	4	323	176	59	17	80	39	0	0	0	0	1 214
CALABRIA	Mathematics and physical sciences	28	4	0	0	12	2	49	10	25	5	29	16	3	2	4	4	0	0	0	0	150
	Engineering	33	1	0	0	9	1	37	1	27	1	24	4	1	0	5	3	3	0	0	0	139

(1) Full and adjunct professors (TN).
(2) Professors on secondment.
(3) Lecturers.
(4) Assistant lecturers.
(5) Non-tenured professors.
(6) Researchers.
(7) Research assistants.
(8) Lectors.
(9) Contractual staff.
(10) Recipients of a two-year salary.

(Translator's note): Employed for 2 or 3 years before receiving tenure.

/...

University	Faculty	(1)	(1W)	(2)	(2W)	(3)	(3W)	(4)	(4W)	(5)	(5W)	(6)	(6W)	(7)	(7W)	(8)	(8W)	(9)	(9W)	(10)	(10W)	Total
	Arts and philosophy	22	7	0	0	4	0	37	12	17	6	22	10	2	0	12	4	0	0	0	0	116
	Economics	16	3	1	0	7	4	26	7	22	6	11	4	2	1	11	8	0	0	0	0	96
	Total	99	15	1	0	32	7	149	30	91	18	86	34	8	3	32	19	3	0	0	0	501
CAMERINO	Mathematics and physical sciences	37	5	0	0	6	1	51	15	0	0	36	11	0	0	3	2	0	0	0	0	133
	Pharmacology	12	2	0	0	4	0	21	5	0	0	13	5	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	51
	Veterinary medicine	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1
	Law	13	3	0	0	3	0	22	4	3	0	12	3	3	1	2	1	0	0	0	0	58
	Total	62	10	0	0	13	1	94	24	4	0	61	19	3	1	6	3	0	0	0	0	243
CASSINO	Engineering	10	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	1	0	25	3	2	1	1	1	0	0	0	0	40
	Economics and commerce	12	1	1	1	1	1	14	2	3	0	18	9	0	0	3	3	0	0	0	0	52
	Education	9	4	4	0	0	0	34	7	16	8	18	10	3	1	2	2	0	0	0	0	86
	Total	31	5	5	1	1	1	49	9	20	8	61	22	5	2	6	6	0	0	0	0	178
CATANIA	Mathematics and physical sciences	78	4	2	0	21	2	142	32	3	0	71	35	4	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	321
	Pharmacology	12	3	1	0	1	1	20	9	0	0	8	6	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	43
	Medicine and surgery	95	7	4	0	1	0	150	23	39	8	219	46	11	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	519
	Engineering	33	0	0	0	11	2	69	2	9	1	37	12	8	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	167
	Agronomy	24	0	0	0	1	0	27	6	9	1	8	6	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	69
	Economics and commerce	15	0	0	0	3	1	21	5	4	0	21	15	10	3	16	10	0	0	0	0	90
	Political science	17	0	0	0	14	4	30	12	3	0	34	18	1	0	10	8	1	0	0	0	110

(1) Full and adjunct professors (TN).
(2) Professors on secondment.
(3) Lecturers.
(4) Assistant lecturers.
(5) Non-tenured professors.
(6) Researchers.
(7) Research assistants.
(8) Lectors.
(9) Contractual staff.
(10) Recipients of a two-year salary.

(Translator's note): Employed for 2 or 3 years before receiving tenure.

/...

University	Faculty	(1)	(1W)	(2)	(2W)	(3)	(3W)	(4)	(4W)	(5)	(5W)	(6)	(6W)	(7)	(7W)	(8)	(8W)	(9)	(9W)	(10)	(10W)	Total
	Law	27	1	2	0	3	0	6	0	0	0	16	7	7	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	61
	Arts and philosophy	36	5	1	0	1	0	42	13	7	1	87	54	8	4	29	26	0	0	0	0	211
	Total	337	20	10	0	56	10	507	102	74	11	501	199	50	20	55	44	1	0	0	0	1 591
CATANIA Teaching Institute	Education	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
	Total	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
CHIETI	Medicine and surgery	53	1	0	0	2	0	43	2	11	1	56	13	3	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	168
	Arts and philosophy	11	0	2	0	0	0	24	5	5	1	27	18	2	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	71
TERAMO, branch of CHIETI	Political science	18	2	0	0	4	0	22	2	6	0	17	5	2	0	3	2	0	0	0	0	72
	Law	13	2	0	0	1	0	12	1	4	0	26	12	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	57
PESCARA, branch of CHIETI	Architecture	21	0	0	0	4	1	29	6	6	0	31	6	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	91
	Economics and commerce	19	2	1	0	0	0	23	1	6	0	28	10	1	0	4	3	0	0	0	0	82
	Foreign languages and literature	9	2	3	1	0	0	19	7	3	1	19	14	2	0	17	13	0	0	0	0	72
CHIETI	Total	144	9	6	1	11	1	172	24	41	3	204	78	11	3	24	18	0	0	0	0	613
FERRARA	Mathematics and physical sciences	47	5	3	0	8	2	90	19	11	0	47	20	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	207
	Pharmacology	15	4	0	0	0	0	25	9	12	2	14	6	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	66
	Medicine and surgery	61	2	4	0	0	0	58	10	73	21	49	15	12	5	0	0	0	0	0	0	257
	Engineering	3	0	0	0	0	0	7	1	1	0	3	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	14
	Law	16	2	2	0	1	0	13	7	6	0	15	5	7	2	1	0	0	0	0	0	61
	Education	16	3	0	0	1	0	19	9	3	0	13	9	0	0	3	2	0	0	0	0	55
	Total	158	16	9	0	10	2	212	55	106	23	141	56	20	7	4	2	0	0	0	0	660

(1) Full and adjunct professors (TN).
(2) Professors on secondment.
(3) Lecturers.
(4) Assistant lecturers.
(5) Non-tenured professors.
(6) Researchers.
(7) Research assistants.
(8) Lectors.
(9) Contractual staff.
(10) Recipients of a two-year salary.

(Translator's note): Employed for 2 or 3 years before receiving tenure.

/...

University	Faculty	(1)	(1W)	(2)	(2W)	(3)	(3W)	(4)	(4W)	(5)	(5W)	(6)	(6W)	(7)	(7W)	(8)	(8W)	(9)	(9W)	(10)	(10W)	Total
FLORENCE	Mathematics and physical sciences	94	4	6	1	8	2	110	25	23	2	84	29	6	2	3	2	0	0	0	0	334
	Pharmacology	16	1	1	1	1	1	32	10	2	0	16	12	1	1	2	2	0	0	0	0	71
	Medicine and surgery	112	13	6	0	0	0	177	40	7	2	121	39	17	1	5	5	0	0	0	0	445
	Engineering	91	0	0	0	5	0	57	3	13	0	50	14	1	0	2	2	0	0	0	0	179
	Architecture	45	4	2	0	5	1	87	14	6	0	97	22	10	3	5	5	0	0	0	0	257
	Agronomy	47	0	7	2	0	0	50	15	9	1	30	5	5	2	4	3	0	0	0	0	152
	Economics and commerce	36	2	4	1	0	0	39	11	6	1	30	11	7	3	5	2	0	0	0	0	127
	Political science	29	0	1	0	4	0	23	5	7	0	29	12	2	0	5	5	0	0	0	0	100
	Law	47	2	1	0	0	0	3	0	3	0	27	9	8	3	4	4	0	0	0	0	93
	Arts and philosophy	66	13	7	2	0	0	80	32	12	0	131	78	1	0	14	16	0	0	0	0	331
	Education	52	12	5	2	1	0	46	20	8	2	84	49	3	2	12	7	0	0	0	0	211
	Total	595	51	40	9	24	4	704	175	96	8	699	280	61	17	81	53	0	0	0	0	2 300
GENOA	Mathematics and physical sciences	106	18	4	1	8	3	126	65	11	1	99	40	11	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	365
	Pharmacology	13	1	0	0	2	0	13	1	0	0	15	11	2	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	45
	Medicine and surgery	119	13	12	1	1	0	160	28	70	9	182	57	20	4	3	1	0	0	0	0	567
	Engineering	82	2	2	0	8	0	118	13	30	0	69	22	11	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	320
	Architecture	20	3	3	0	0	0	23	7	12	2	23	13	3	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	84
	Economics and commerce	25	6	2	1	4	1	26	11	6	0	19	13	4	2	7	6	0	0	0	0	93
	Political science	12	1	1	0	3	0	20	10	6	0	23	13	5	1	2	1	0	0	0	0	72
	Law	32	4	1	0	3	0	13	4	4	1	25	13	9	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	87

(1) Full and adjunct professors (TN).
(2) Professors on secondment.
(3) Lecturers.
(4) Assistant lecturers.
(5) Non-tenured professors.
(6) Researchers.
(7) Research assistants.
(8) Lectors.
(9) Contractual staff.
(10) Recipients of a two-year salary.

(Translator's note): Employed for 2 or 3 years before receiving tenure.

University	Faculty	(1)	(1W)	(2)	(2W)	(3)	(3W)	(4)	(4W)	(5)	(5W)	(6)	(6W)	(7)	(7W)	(8)	(8W)	(9)	(9W)	(10)	(10W)	Total
	Arts and philosophy	55	14	6	3	0	0	68	28	4	0	80	48	1	1	20	9	0	0	0	0	234
	Education	18	7	4	1	0	0	33	14	4	1	43	27	0	0	5	3	0	0	0	0	107
	Total	482	69	35	7	29	4	600	181	147	14	578	257	66	16	37	20	0	0	0	0	1 974
L'AQUILA	Mathematics and physical sciences	43	5	1	0	3	1	44	8	3	0	45	18	4	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	143
	Medicine and surgery	37	3	1	0	1	0	53	9	3	0	45	15	11	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	151
	Engineering	46	1	1	0	6	0	40	5	4	0	41	3	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	139
	Economics and commerce	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	4	0	0	0	0	0	4
	Education	20	5	0	0	2	1	28	10	0	0	31	15	0	0	20	12	0	0	0	0	101
	Total	146	14	3	0	12	2	165	32	10	0	162	51	16	4	24	12	0	0	0	0	538
LECCE	Mathematics and physical sciences	35	1	0	0	1	0	52	9	0	0	32	11	1	0	3	3	0	0	0	0	124
	Arts and philosophy	19	1	2	0	1	0	23	9	3	0	30	18	6	5	4	4	0	0	0	0	88
	Education	24	6	0	0	3	0	47	17	0	0	56	29	15	6	29	25	0	0	0	0	174
	Economics and banking	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	38	9	4	1	0	0	8	7	0	0	0	0	52
	Total	80	8	2	0	5	0	122	35	41	9	122	59	22	11	44	39	0	0	0	0	438
MACERATA	Political science	7	0	0	0	3	2	6	3	3	1	5	2	0	0	4	4	0	0	0	0	28
	Law	16	0	0	0	0	0	14	2	3	0	16	6	9	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	58
	Arts and philosophy	28	5	0	0	0	0	30	10	9	2	31	21	5	4	14	12	0	0	0	0	117
	Total	51	5	0	0	3	2	50	15	15	3	52	29	14	8	18	16	0	0	0	0	203

(1) Full and adjunct professors (TN).
(2) Professors on secondment.
(3) Lecturers.
(4) Assistant lecturers.
(5) Non-tenured professors.
(6) Researchers.
(7) Research assistants.
(8) Lectors.
(9) Contractual staff.
(10) Recipients of a two-year salary.

(Translator's note): Employed for 2 or 3 years before receiving tenure.

University	Faculty	(1)	(1W)	(2)	(2W)	(3)	(3W)	(4)	(4W)	(5)	(5W)	(6)	(6W)	(7)	(7W)	(8)	(8W)	(9)	(9W)	(10)	(10W)	Total
MESSINA	Mathematics and physical sciences	57	7	2	1	16	6	114	30	26	1	70	33	4	1	5	3	0	0	0	0	294
	Pharmacology	9	6	2	0	0	0	13	8	5	2	12	9	0	0	1	1	0	0	0	0	42
	Medicine and surgery	81	5	5	0	2	0	155	24	109	17	262	72	27	6	0	2	0	0	0	0	641
	Engineering	3	0	0	0	0	0	9	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	13
	Veterinary medicine	19	1	0	0	1	0	18	4	3	2	12	6	1	0	1	1	0	0	0	0	55
	Economics and commerce	18	2	1	0	34	7	46	13	10	0	35	15	51	8	10	8	0	0	0	0	205
	Political science	16	1	0	0	7	1	18	3	6	0	20	10	6	3	5	4	0	0	0	0	78
	Law	14	0	2	0	3	0	10	1	1	0	16	10	11	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	57
	Arts and philosophy	22	4	0	0	1	1	43	20	5	2	52	40	13	7	16	12	0	0	0	0	152
	Education	17	2	0	0	3	1	27	10	2	1	34	12	10	7	15	14	0	0	0	0	108
	Total	256	10	12	1	67	16	453	113	167	25	513	207	124	36	53	45	0	0	0	0	1 645
MILAN	Mathematics and physical sciences	174	27	13	11	6	3	218	68	33	4	162	81	9	6	3	2	0	0	0	0	618
	Pharmacology	32	8	1	0	1	0	41	14	24	3	31	22	0	0	24	3	0	0	0	0	154
	Medicine and surgery	202	15	11	0	0	0	272	63	88	19	162	70	32	12	2	1	0	0	0	0	769
	Agronomy	47	5	4	1	1	0	51	18	14	0	43	20	0	0	3	1	0	0	0	0	163
	Veterinary medicine	36	2	3	0	1	0	43	17	20	0	32	17	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	137
	Political science	39	3	3	1	1	0	50	23	8	2	49	28	4	2	28	27	0	0	0	0	182
	Law	46	3	1	0	1	0	6	2	1	0	39	18	7	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	101
	Arts and philosophy	76	18	5	1	0	0	68	34	12	5	116	71	6	5	51	32	0	0	0	0	332
	Total	650	81	41	14	11	3	749	239	200	33	634	327	60	28	111	66	0	0	0	0	2 456

(1) Full and adjunct professors (TN).
(2) Professors on secondment.
(3) Lecturers.
(4) Assistant lecturers.
(5) Non-tenured professors.
(6) Researchers.
(7) Research assistants.
(8) Lectors.
(9) Contractual staff.
(10) Recipients of a two-year salary.

(Translator's note): Employed for 2 or 3 years before receiving tenure.

/....

University	Faculty	(1)	(1W)	(2)	(2W)	(3)	(3W)	(4)	(4W)	(5)	(5W)	(6)	(6W)	(7)	(7W)	(8)	(8W)	(9)	(9W)	(10)	(10W)	Total
MILAN: Polytechnic	Engineering	213	12	5	1	4	0	175	37	[illegible]	0	156	33	12	0	0	[illegible]	0	0	0	0	565
	Architecture	62	7	5	0	1	0	97	21	2	0	66	17	5	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	238
	Total	275	19	10	1	5	0	272	58	2	0	222	50	17	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	803
MILAN: Catholic University	Economics and commerce	27	0	1	1	34	0	18	1	67	11	41	18	2	1	29	21	0	0	0	0	219
	Political science	10	2	1	0	7	1	7	1	15	1	20	9	1	0	6	6	0	0	0	0	67
	Law	21	1	1	0	13	0	2	0	8	0	17	5	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	62
	Arts and philosophy	26	6	2	0	14	2	14	4	24	7	69	28	0	0	18	10	0	0	0	0	167
	Education	12	1	0	0	12	1	17	7	9	1	42	27	2	1	44	31	0	0	0	0	138
	Banking	4	0	0	0	5	0	6	0	11	3	7	2	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	34
BRESCIA, branch of Catholic University, MILAN	Education	4	0	0	0	7	0	12	1	21	4	12	5	0	0	31	25	0	0	0	0	87
	Mathematics and physical sciences	6	1	0	0	5	1	1	0	13	1	6	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	31
ROME, branch of Catholic University, MILAN	Medicine and surgery	45	0	5	0	0	0	208	29	18	4	287	72	49	15	0	0	0	0	0	0	612
PIACENZA, branch of Catholic University, MILAN	Agronomy	14	0	1	0	11	1	17	6	21	0	43	18	1	1	1	1	0	0	0	0	109
	Economics and commerce	0	0	0	0	6	0	0	0	1	1	0	0	0	0	1	1	0	0	0	0	8
MILAN: Catholic University	Total	169	11	11	1	114	6	302	49	208	33	544	187	56	19	110	95	0	0	0	0	1 534
MILAN: University Institute of Modern Languages (I.U.L.M.)	Foreign languages and literature	2	0	0	0	3	3	8	1	17	3	17	9	0	0	20	15	37	22	0	0	104

(1) Full and adjunct professors (TN).
(2) Professors on secondment.
(3) Lecturers.
(4) Assistant lecturers.
(5) Non-tenured professors.
(6) Researchers.
(7) Research assistants.
(8) Lectors.
(9) Contractual staff.
(10) Recipients of a two-year salary.

(Translator's note): Employed for 2 or 3 years before receiving tenure.

University	Faculty	(1)	(1W)	(2)	(2W)	(3)	(3W)	(4)	(4W)	(5)	(5W)	(6)	(6W)	(7)	(7W)	(8)	(8W)	(9)	(9W)	(10)	(10W)	Total
PELTRE, branch of I.U.L.M., MILAN	Foreign languages and literature	0	0	0	0	1	1	5	5	12	3	5	2	0	0	6	3	6	3	0	0	35
MILAN I.U.L.M.	Total	2	0	0	0	4	4	13	6	29	6	22	11	0	0	26	18	43	25	0	0	139
MILAN: Bocconi University	Economics and commerce	39	0	1	0	0	0	16	3	317	46	44	7	3	2	38	18	0	0	43	14	501
	Total	39	0	1	0	0	0	16	3	317	46	44	7	3	2	38	18	0	0	43	14	501
MODENA	Mathematics and physical sciences	55	7	4	1	7	2	90	26	9	3	51	25	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	217
	Pharmacology	14	4	0	0	0	0	14	8	1	0	9	8	1	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	40
	Medicine and surgery	61	5	3	0	3	1	101	26	12	3	65	30	10	2	2	2	0	0	0	0	257
	Engineering	7	1	0	0	1	0	10	3	0	0	2	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	21
	Economics and commerce	15	2	0	0	2	0	28	6	5	1	23	9	0	0	5	4	0	0	0	0	78
	Law	19	3	0	0	1	0	11	2	3	0	19	6	11	5	1	0	0	0	0	0	65
	Total	171	22	7	1	14	3	254	71	30	7	169	78	22	8	11	6	0	0	0	0	678
MOLISE (CB)	Agronomy	14	1	0	0	10	0	1	0	16	3	25	8	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	66
	Economics	10	2	0	0	16	2	4	0	84	14	22	8	5	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	141
	Total	24	3	0	0	26	2	5	0	100	17	47	16	5	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	207
NAPLES	Mathematics and physical sciences	146	13	2	0	8	1	239	67	0	0	82	41	13	8	3	3	28	2	0	0	521
	Pharmacology	16	1	1	0	1	0	30	14	13	2	15	10	0	0	0	0	7	0	0	0	83
	Medicine and surgery	196	10	4	0	1	0	308	37	327	13	576	73	35	1	9	6	19	0	0	0	1 475

(1) Full and adjunct professors (TN).
(2) Professors on secondment.
(3) Lecturers.
(4) Assistant lecturers.
(5) Non-tenured professors.
(6) Researchers.
(7) Research assistants.
(8) Lectors.
(9) Contractual staff.
(10) Recipients of a two-year salary.

(Translator's note): Employed for 2 or 3 years before receiving tenure.

/...

University	Faculty	(1)	(1W)	(2)	(2W)	(3)	(3W)	(4)	(4W)	(5)	(5W)	(6)	(6W)	(7)	(7W)	(8)	(8W)	(9)	(9W)	(10)	(10W)	Total
	Engineering	149	4	5	0	11	0	171	1	0	0	104	15	14	0	0	0	23	1	0	0	477
	Architecture	48	10	0	0	8	6	59	11	9	1	95	28	14	8	0	0	17	0	0	0	250
	Agronomy	37	1	1	0	1	1	39	4	0	0	18	9	3	0	3	2	9	0	0	0	111
	Veterinary medicine	25	3	2	0	8	0	20	4	11	1	17	4	2	1	1	1	3	0	0	0	89
	Economics and commerce	44	1	1	0	1	0	47	12	0	0	42	22	16	2	10	8	9	0	0	0	170
	Political science	15	2	3	0	7	2	29	9	0	0	31	20	10	3	7	5	4	1	0	0	136
	Law	61	0	3	0	1	0	24	3	0	0	66	22	79	18	0	0	0	0	0	0	234
	Arts and philosophy	66	12	2	0	2	0	68	28	0	0	172	107	11	7	12	3	13	1	0	0	346
	Total	803	57	24	0	49	10	1 034	190	360	17	1 218	351	197	50	45	28	132	5	0	0	3 862
NAPLES: Oriental Institute	School of Oriental Studies	6	3	0	0	0	0	4	2	1	0	2	1	0	0	2	1	0	0	0	0	15
	Oriental sciences	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
	Political science	12	2	0	0	0	0	21	7	4	2	19	7	1	0	10	7	0	0	0	0	67
	Arts and philosophy	44	7	4	0	5	2	79	40	7	2	83	55	12	5	84	54	0	0	0	0	318
	Total	62	12	4	0	5	2	104	49	12	4	104	63	13	5	96	62	0	0	0	0	400
NAPLES: Naval Institute	Naval studies	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
	Nautical sciences	14	0	0	0	19	2	13	4	4	0	9	2	4	2	1	1	0	0	0	0	64
	Maritime economics	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
	Economics of shipping and international trade	15	1	0	0	33	8	15	3	44	9	15	8	14	6	3	3	0	0	0	0	119
	Total	29	1	0	0	52	10	28	7	48	9	24	10	18	8	4	4	0	0	0	0	203

(1) Full and adjunct professors (TN).
(2) Professors on secondment.
(3) Lecturers.
(4) Assistant lecturers.
(5) Non-tenured professors.
(6) Researchers.
(7) Research assistants.
(8) Lectors.
(9) Contractual staff.
(10) Recipients of a two-year salary.

(Translator's note): Employed for 2 or 3 years before receiving tenure.

University	Faculty	(1)	(1W)	(2)	(2W)	(3)	(3W)	(4)	(4W)	(5)	(5W)	(6)	(6W)	(7)	(7W)	(8)	(8W)	(9)	(9W)	(10)	(10W)	Total
NAPLES: Teaching Institute	Education	0	0	0	0	7	0	0	0	43	8	0	0	0	0	17	13	0	0	0	0	88
	Total	0	0	0	0	7	0	0	0	43	8	0	0	0	0	17	13	0	0	0	0	88
PADUA	Mathematics and physical sciences	125	10	5	1	18	1	154	28	25	1	95	38	8	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	430
	Pharmacology	14	4	1	0	2	0	31	19	12	1	17	12	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	77
	Medicine and surgery	116	3	5	0	0	0	165	35	221	42	256	75	13	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	776
	Engineering	104	3	3	0	6	0	120	8	36	1	79	13	17	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	365
	Agronomy	41	0	0	0	0	0	29	7	10	0	36	6	2	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	118
	Statistics	21	0	1	0	1	1	19	6	3	0	14	5	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	60
	Political science	24	3	3	0	2	0	40	10	4	0	24	10	8	2	10	4	0	0	1	1	116
	Law	26	2	1	0	1	0	8	4	0	0	18	6	11	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	65
	Arts and philosophy	52	6	7	2	1	0	77	32	4	2	69	34	3	1	26	16	0	0	0	0	239
	Education	65	17	3	0	2	1	78	30	10	0	71	51	5	3	8	6	0	0	0	0	242
	Total	588	48	29	3	33	3	721	179	325	47	679	250	68	16	44	26	0	0	1	1	2 488
PALERMO	Mathematics and physical sciences	67	5	3	1	15	9	130	47	14	1	88	35	12	6	3	0	0	0	0	0	332
	Pharmacology	12	2	0	0	1	1	17	7	2	1	12	10	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	45
	Medicine and surgery	89	6	6	0	3	0	140	20	12	1	198	47	12	1	2	0	1	1	0	0	463
	Engineering	68	2	0	0	14	3	114	11	7	1	83	14	15	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	301
	Architecture	22	4	1	0	5	2	44	13	7	0	55	24	5	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	139
	Agronomy	27	1	0	0	2	0	30	6	5	0	25	10	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	92
	Economics and commerce	24	4	2	0	10	0	35	4	11	0	36	2	23	7	16	6	0	0	0	0	157
	Political science	7	0	0	0	5	0	16	1	5	0	17	6	6	0	9	7	0	0	0	0	65

(1) Full and adjunct professors (TN).
(2) Professors on secondment.
(3) Lecturers.
(4) Assistant lecturers.
(5) Non-tenured professors.
(6) Researchers.
(7) Research assistants.
(8) Lectors.
(9) Contractual staff.
(10) Recipients of a two-year salary.

(Translator's note): Employed for 2 or 3 years before receiving tenure.

/...

University	Faculty	(1)	(1W)	(2)	(2W)	(3)	(3W)	(4)	(4W)	(5)	(5W)	(6)	(6W)	(7)	(7W)	(8)	(8W)	(9)	(9W)	(10)	(10W)	Total
	Law	31	1	1	0	3	0	17	2	4	0	42	18	22	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	120
	Arts and philosophy	45	8	5	0	0	0	59	30	8	0	84	52	8	2	27	11	0	0	0	0	236
	Education	24	6	0	0	1	0	35	12	24	2	58	40	9	6	18	8	0	0	0	0	169
	Total	416	39	18	1	59	15	637	153	99	6	698	277	116	32	75	32	1	1	0	0	2 119
PARMA	Mathematics and physical sciences	67	8	1	1	6	2	111	27	38	2	65	36	5	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	293
	Pharmacology	11	2	0	0	5	2	15	7	4	0	10	9	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	46
	Medicine and surgery	70	3	1	0	0	0	83	10	60	4	102	24	8	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	324
	Engineering	25	5	1	0	2	0	11	2	11	0	15	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	65
	Veterinary medicine	17	0	1	0	3	0	30	8	4	1	10	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	65
	Economics and commerce	22	1	0	0	0	0	23	6	9	1	17	10	8	4	7	7	0	0	0	0	84
	Law	19	1	0	0	1	0	16	4	9	5	28	22	14	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	87
	Arts and philosophy	23	5	1	0	0	0	39	13	8	2	51	29	3	0	11	7	0	0	6	0	136
	Total	254	25	5	1	17	4	328	77	143	15	298	134	39	11	18	14	0	0	0	0	1 102
PAVIA	Mathematics and physical sciences	73	10	4	0	7	1	133	38	19	1	68	37	5	4	1	0	0	0	0	0	310
	Pharmacology	17	3	0	0	1	0	22	9	9	1	16	11	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	65
	Medicine and surgery	96	9	8	0	0	0	92	30	107	9	101	47	5	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	410
	Engineering	38	1	0	0	3	0	50	8	12	1	35	7	4	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	142
	Economics and commerce	26	0	0	0	0	0	19	6	6	0	19	10	1	0	7	5	0	0	0	0	78
	Political science	16	1	2	0	3	0	24	6	6	1	21	12	3	2	6	4	0	0	0	0	81
	Law	30	2	2	0	3	0	4	2	2	0	15	9	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	58

(1) Full and adjunct professors (TN).
(2) Professors on secondment.
(3) Lecturers.
(4) Assistant lecturers.
(5) Non-tenured professors.
(6) Researchers.
(7) Research assistants.
(8) Lectors.
(9) Contractual staff.
(10) Recipients of a two-year salary.

(Translator's note): Employed for 2 or 3 years before receiving tenure.

University	Faculty	(1)	(1W)	(2)	(2W)	(3)	(3W)	(4)	(4W)	(5)	(5W)	(6)	(6W)	(7)	(7W)	(8)	(8W)	(9)	(9W)	(10)	(10W)	Total
	Arts and philosophy	36	8	0	0	0	0	35	20	3	0	64	46	2	2	12	6	0	0	0	0	152
VARESE, branch of PAVIA	Medicine and surgery	8	0	0	0	0	0	11	2	9	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	28
CREMONA, branch of PAVIA	School of paleontology	9	3	1	0	1	0	7	2	7	0	0	0	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	26
PAVIA	Total	349	37	17	0	18	1	397	123	180	14	339	179	23	10	27	15	0	0	0	0	1 350
PERUGIA	Mathematics and physical sciences	53	8	1	0	9	0	89	24	14	1	51	26	4	3	1	1	0	0	0	0	222
	Pharmacology	15	4	1	0	0	0	22	6	3	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	41
	Medicine and surgery	62	3	4	0	0	0	69	14	15	1	69	29	13	2	2	2	0	0	0	0	234
	Engineering	19	1	1	0	1	0	8	2	8	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	38
	Agronomy	32	3	4	0	0	0	32	4	3	1	27	3	3	1	2	2	0	0	0	0	103
	Veterinary medicine	23	2	3	0	6	1	20	2	0	0	18	5	1	1	1	1	0	0	0	0	72
	Economics and commerce	17	2	0	0	2	0	17	6	4	0	17	8	12	2	6	4	0	0	0	0	75
	Political science	18	1	1	0	0	0	27	9	3	0	20	11	5	2	9	6	0	0	0	0	83
	Law	23	1	2	0	0	0	13	2	4	0	21	4	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	66
	Arts and philosophy	23	3	2	0	0	0	47	16	8	1	54	30	2	1	13	10	0	0	0	0	149
	Education	12	2	2	0	0	0	20	7	2	0	29	24	2	2	3	3	0	0	0	0	70
	Total	297	30	21	0	18	1	364	92	64	5	307	140	45	14	37	29	0	0	0	0	1 153
PISA	Mathematics and physical sciences	104	6	1	0	5	0	148	25	84	9	91	32	11	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	444
	Pharmacology	13	0	1	0	1	0	23	7	5	0	14	12	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	57

(1) Full and adjunct professors (TN).
(2) Professors on secondment.
(3) Lecturers.
(4) Assistant lecturers.
(5) Non-tenured professors.
(6) Researchers.
(7) Research assistants.
(8) Lectors.
(9) Contractual staff.
(10) Recipients of a two-year salary.

(Translator's note): Employed for 2 or 3 years before receiving tenure.

/...

University	Faculty	(1)	(1W)	(2)	(2W)	(3)	(3W)	(4)	(4W)	(5)	(5W)	(6)	(6W)	(7)	(7W)	(8)	(8W)	(9)	(9W)	(10)	(10W)	Total
	Medicine and surgery	65	0	2	0	0	0	116	20	139	17	127	39	17	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	466
	Engineering	70	2	4	0	14	1	113	5	23	0	53	3	19	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	296
	Agronomy	27	0	4	0	1	0	38	2	2	0	23	7	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	96
	Veterinary medicine	19	2	2	1	3	0	37	5	19	0	29	15	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	109
	Economics and commerce	16	2	0	0	1	0	28	12	3	0	21	12	8	3	7	6	0	0	0	0	94
	Political science	15	1	0	0	1	0	22	2	2	0	21	7	2	2	3	3	0	0	0	0	66
	Law	27	2	1	0	1	0	13	3	1	0	20	6	9	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	72
	Arts and philosophy	51	8	2	0	5	0	99	33	7	1	92	54	1	1	18	13	0	0	0	0	275
	Languages and literature	23	5	1	0	1	0	33	15	3	0	22	14	9	6	38	22	0	0	0	0	130
	Total	440	28	18	1	33	1	670	129	288	27	513	201	77	21	66	44	0	0	0	0	2 105
REGGIO CALABRIA	Engineering	6	0	0	0	0	0	11	4	3	0	21	7	0	0	1	1	0	0	0	0	42
	Architecture	29	4	0	0	9	0	44	0	6	2	31	0	8	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	127
	Agronomy	18	1	0	0	0	0	8	0	30	2	30	8	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	86
CATANZARO, branch of REGGIO CALABRIA	Medicine and surgery	32	0	0	0	0	0	28	6	6	1	36	6	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	103
	Law	11	2	0	0	0	0	18	1	14	3	24	5	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	67
REGGIO CALABRIA	Total	96	7	0	0	9	0	109	11	59	8	142	26	8	1	2	1	0	0	0	0	425
ROME: La Sapienza University	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	216	24	0	0	2	1	249	77	23	2	193	96	15	7	5	4	0	0	0	0	703
	Pharmacology	27	2	0	0	0	0	31	15	5	0	27	16	2	2	1	0	0	0	0	0	93
	Medicine and surgery	219	11	0	0	1	0	547	107	0	0	413	140	139	36	2	1	0	0	0	0	1 321

(1) Full and adjunct professors (TN).
(2) Professors on secondment.
(3) Lecturers.
(4) Assistant lecturers.
(5) Non-tenured professors.
(6) Researchers.
(7) Research assistants.
(8) Lectors.
(9) Contractual staff.
(10) Recipients of a two-year salary.

(Translator's note): Employed for 2 or 3 years before receiving tenure.

/....

University	Faculty	(1)	(1W)	(2)	(2W)	(3)	(3W)	(4)	(4W)	(5)	(5W)	(6)	(6W)	(7)	(7W)	(8)	(8W)	(9)	(9W)	(10)	(10W)	Total
	Engineering	172	5	0	0	9	4	132	26	33	2	104	15	24	7	5	2	0	0	0	0	479
	Architecture	70	6	0	0	9	1	100	17	10	3	132	46	15	3	4	4	0	0	0	0	340
	Economics and commerce	76	4	0	0	0	0	45	15	8	1	57	32	30	14	8	7	0	0	0	0	224
	Statistics	52	10	0	0	0	0	50	22	13	0	44	16	7	3	2	2	0	0	0	0	168
	Political science	62	2	0	0	2	0	23	10	9	2	62	29	27	13	10	6	0	0	0	0	195
	Law	74	0	0	0	2	0	1	0	12	0	116	48	36	10	4	4	0	0	0	0	245
	Arts and philosophy	145	29	0	0	2	0	111	63	10	9	321	202	25	13	45	24	0	0	0	0	659
	Education	124	34	0	0	1	0	131	46	25	7	219	147	20	14	22	14	0	0	0	0	542
	Total	1 237	127	0	0	28	6	1 420	398	148	26	1 688	787	340	122	108	68	0	0	0	0	4 969
ROME: Tor Versata	Mathematics and physical sciences	66	6	2	0	0	0	37	10	4	0	77	30	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	186
	Medicine and surgery	54	3	6	0	0	0	63	10	76	4	153	39	4	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	357
	Engineering	50	3	1	1	0	0	16	2	2	0	61	12	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	130
	Economics and commerce	18	0	0	0	2	2	8	2	8	0	5	1	0	0	2	2	0	0	0	0	43
	Law	29	2	2	0	0	0	0	0	4	0	30	8	5	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	70
	Arts and philosophy	38	5	1	0	0	0	19	9	3	1	42	17	2	1	5	1	0	0	0	0	112
	Total	255	19	14	1	2	2	143	33	97	5	368	107	11	5	8	3	0	0	0	0	898
ROME: L.U.I.S.S.	Economics and commerce	12	0	0	0	0	0	3	0	171	44	2	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	188
	Political science	6	0	0	0	0	0	5	1	80	10	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	93
	Law	8	0	0	0	0	0	4	2	100	13	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	112
	Total	26	0	0	0	0	0	12	3	351	67	4	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	393

(1) Full and adjunct professors (TN).
(2) Professors on secondment.
(3) Lecturers.
(4) Assistant lecturers.
(5) Non-tenured professors.
(6) Researchers.
(7) Research assistants.
(8) Lectors.
(9) Contractual staff.
(10) Recipients of a two-year salary.

(Translator's note): Employed for 2 or 3 years before receiving tenure.

/...

University	Faculty	(1)	(1W)	(2)	(2W)	(3)	(3W)	(4)	(4W)	(5)	(5W)	(6)	(6W)	(7)	(7W)	(8)	(8W)	(9)	(9W)	(10)	(10W)	Total
ROME: University Teaching Institute	Education	11	0	0	0	4	0	8	0	23	0	4	0	3	0	12	0	0	0	0	0	65
	Total	11	0	0	0	4	0	8	0	23	0	4	0	3	0	12	0	0	0	0	0	65
SALERNO	Mathematics, physical and natural sciences	33	0	0	0	4	0	27	1	0	0	33	5	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	97
	Engineering	20	5	0	0	7	0	38	13	0	0	22	6	0	0	2	1	0	0	0	0	89
	Economics and commerce	12	0	0	0	10	2	10	1	0	0	11	5	5	1	8	4	0	0	0	0	56
	Law	22	3	0	0	12	0	22	6	0	0	25	10	2	0	1	1	0	0	0	0	84
	Arts and philosophy	24	5	2	0	2	0	47	16	0	0	47	17	3	0	16	11	0	0	0	0	141
	Education	32	5	3	0	0	0	40	9	0	0	49	22	2	0	14	6	0	0	0	0	140
	Total	143	28	5	0	35	2	184	46	0	0	187	65	12	1	41	23	0	0	0	0	607
SASSARI	Mathematics and physical sciences	23	8	0	0	4	2	31	12	0	0	26	12	4	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	88
	Pharmacology	6	2	0	0	1	0	12	4	0	0	11	5	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	30
	Medicine and surgery	47	3	2	0	1	0	37	6	0	0	52	15	13	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	152
	Agronomy	20	0	1	0	4	2	32	1	0	0	19	9	7	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	83
	Veterinary medicine	23	1	0	0	8	0	9	0	0	0	14	1	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	57
	Law	23	3	0	0	4	2	26	5	0	0	33	19	11	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	97
	Education	16	2	0	0	4	1	30	9	0	0	25	15	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	75
	Total	158	19	3	0	26	7	177	37	0	0	180	76	38	8	0	0	0	0	0	0	582
SIENA	Mathematics and physical sciences	36	7	2	0	0	0	46	11	17	2	35	16	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	137
	Pharmacology	13	3	0	0	1	0	20	9	5	1	10	3	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	50

(1) Full and adjunct professors (TN).
(2) Professors on secondment.
(3) Lecturers.
(4) Assistant lecturers.
(5) Non-tenured professors.
(6) Researchers.
(7) Research assistants.
(8) Lectors.
(9) Contractual staff.
(10) Recipients of a two-year salary.

(Translator's note): Employed for 2 or 3 years before receiving tenure.

University	Faculty	(1)	(1W)	(2)	(2W)	(3)	(3W)	(4)	(4W)	(5)	(5W)	(6)	(6W)	(7)	(7W)	(8)	(8W)	(9)	(9W)	(10)	(10W)	Total
	Medicine and surgery	64	4	9	1	3	0	74	10	9	1	114	42	17	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	290
	Economics	30	1	0	0	4	2	24	2	9	1	20	7	2	1	10	10	0	0	0	0	99
	Law	27	5	0	0	2	0	18	5	13	3	26	10	5	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	91
	Arts and philosophy	29	5	1	0	0	0	38	11	8	3	27	13	2	0	14	8	0	0	0	0	119
AREZZO, branch of SIENA	Education	24	8	1	0	2	0	24	7	2	0	19	12	8	2	8	6	0	0	0	0	88
SIENA	Total	223	33	13	1	12	2	244	55	63	11	251	103	36	7	32	24	0	0	0	0	874
TURIN	Mathematics and physical sciences	122	14	5	1	21	5	152	49	0	0	104	43	5	1	10	7	0	0	0	0	419
	Pharmacology	15	3	0	0	2	0	25	15	0	0	19	9	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	62
	Medicine and surgery	116	13	4	0	0	0	132	28	0	0	196	59	24	1	1	1	1	1	0	0	474
	Agronomy	28	5	0	0	3	2	46	15	0	0	32	9	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	110
	Veterinary medicine	24	3	4	1	4	0	14	6	0	0	27	6	2	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	75
	Economics and commerce	29	2	1	0	2	0	37	8	0	0	31	17	10	4	6	4	0	0	0	0	116
	Political science	36	4	0	0	3	0	44	6	0	0	60	19	6	2	6	5	0	0	0	0	155
	Law	43	0	2	0	4	0	11	2	0	0	28	13	7	4	3	1	0	0	0	0	98
	Arts and philosophy	57	13	3	0	4	3	59	27	0	0	88	47	3	1	35	23	0	0	0	0	249
	Education	49	7	4	0	0	0	51	22	0	0	58	34	5	2	17	12	0	0	0	0	184
	Total	519	64	23	2	43	10	571	178	0	0	643	256	64	18	78	53	1	1	0	0	1 942
TURIN: Polytechnic	Engineering	163	4	3	0	15	0	163	35	0	0	124	22	18	11	0	0	0	0	0	0	486
	Architecture	31	6	1	0	1	1	67	18	0	0	53	22	6	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	159
	Total	194	10	4	0	16	1	230	53	0	0	177	44	24	11	0	0	0	0	0	0	645

(1) Full and adjunct professors (TN).
(2) Professors on secondment.
(3) Lecturers.
(4) Assistant lecturers.
(5) Non-tenured professors.
(6) Researchers.
(7) Research assistants.
(8) Lectors.
(9) Contractual staff.
(10) Recipients of a two-year salary.

(Translator's note): Employed for 2 or 3 years before receiving tenure.

/...

University	Faculty	(1)	(1W)	(2)	(2W)	(3)	(3W)	(4)	(4W)	(5)	(5W)	(6)	(6W)	(7)	(7W)	(8)	(8W)	(9)	(9W)	(10)	(10W)	Total
TRENTO	Mathematics and physical sciences	31	2	0	0	2	0	23	2	3	0	32	8	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	91
	Engineering	17	6	0	0	1	0	13	4	5	3	25	12	0	0	12	6	0	0	0	0	73
	Economics and commerce	20	1	0	0	1	0	19	3	5	0	29	7	0	0	4	4	0	0	0	0	78
	Sociology	17	1	0	0	0	0	16	3	1	0	32	13	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	68
	Law	14	0	0	0	0	0	10	2	2	0	19	7	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	45
	Arts and philosophy	17	6	0	0	1	0	13	4	5	3	25	13	0	0	12	6	0	0	0	0	73
	Total	116	16	0	0	5	0	94	18	21	6	162	59	2	0	28	16	0	0	0	0	428
TRIESTE	Mathematics and physical sciences	56	4	3	0	7	4	88	17	0	0	45	15	3	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	202
	Pharmacology	12	3	0	0	1	0	23	8	0	0	10	8	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	46
	Medicine and surgery	45	3	1	0	1	0	47	4	0	0	33	12	10	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	137
	Engineering	50	0	2	0	32	1	50	5	0	0	41	4	12	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	187
	Economics and commerce	28	3	3	0	3	1	17	5	14	5	17	10	1	0	9	6	0	0	0	0	92
	Political science	10	1	0	0	1	1	28	2	17	1	8	2	1	1	2	1	0	0	0	0	67
	Law	20	3	0	0	0	0	9	4	0	0	9	2	7	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	45
	Arts and philosophy	28	4	3	0	2	2	62	21	0	0	34	22	4	3	15	10	0	0	0	0	148
	Education	11	1	3	0	0	0	22	7	0	0	7	3	4	1	4	2	0	0	0	0	51
	Languages and literature	6	1	0	0	5	4	11	22	24	18	6	4	0	0	11	5	0	0	0	0	83
	Total	266	23	15	0	52	13	377	95	55	24	210	82	42	12	41	24	0	0	0	0	1 058

(1) Full and adjunct professors (TN).
(2) Professors on secondment.
(3) Lecturers.
(4) Assistant lecturers.
(5) Non-tenured professors.
(6) Researchers.
(7) Research assistants.
(8) Lectors.
(9) Contractual staff.
(10) Recipients of a two-year salary.

(Translator's note): Employed for 2 or 3 years before receiving tenure.

University	Faculty	(1)	(1W)	(2)	(2W)	(3)	(3W)	(4)	(4W)	(5)	(5W)	(6)	(6W)	(7)	(7W)	(8)	(8W)	(9)	(9W)	(10)	(10W)	Total
TUSCIA (VT)	Mathematics and physical sciences	16	3	0	0	4	2	3	0	6	4	7	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	36
	Conservation	11	2	0	0	9	2	9	4	13	5	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	42
	Agronomy	33	1	1	0	45	2	23	3	11	3	19	12	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	152
	Foreign languages and literature	14	3	2	1	8	2	21	12	2	1	15	7	1	1	14	4	0	0	0	0	77
	Total	74	8	3	1	66	8	56	19	32	13	61	22	1	1	14	4	0	0	0	0	307
UDINE	Mathematics and physical sciences	17	3	1	0	0	0	11	1	0	0	16	2	1	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	47
	Medicine and surgery	20	1	0	0	0	0	8	0	16	0	26	9	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	71
	Engineering	27	1	0	0	1	0	26	1	0	0	21	2	7	4	1	0	0	0	0	0	83
	Agronomy	40	2	0	0	1	0	15	4	8	2	46	15	7	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	118
	Economics	14	2	0	0	0	0	4	2	11	0	14	3	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	46
	Arts and philosophy	17	4	0	0	0	0	25	11	17	2	9	5	1	0	4	0	0	0	0	0	73
	Languages and literature	24	5	1	0	0	0	14	3	0	0	28	18	10	1	16	0	0	0	0	0	93
	Total	159	18	2	0	2	0	103	22	52	4	160	54	27	8	26	0	0	0	0	0	531
URBINO	Mathematics and physical sciences	15	0	0	0	4	1	22	4	3	0	28	9	3	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	75
	Pharmacology	4	2	0	0	4	0	17	1	0	0	12	6	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	39
	Economics and commerce	6	3	0	0	1	0	8	0	24	5	13	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	52
	Law	12	0	0	0	3	0	13	3	7	1	22	8	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	58
	Arts and philosophy	14	4	1	0	0	0	26	6	10	5	31	17	2	0	1	1	0	0	0	0	85

(1) Full and adjunct professors (TN).
(2) Professors on secondment.
(3) Lecturers.
(4) Assistant lecturers.
(5) Non-tenured professors.
(6) Researchers.
(7) Research assistants.
(8) Lectors.
(9) Contractual staff.
(10) Recipients of a two-year salary.

(Translator's note): Employed for 2 or 3 years before receiving tenure.

/...

University	Faculty	(1)	(1W)	(2)	(2W)	(3)	(3W)	(4)	(4W)	(5)	(5W)	(6)	(6W)	(7)	(7W)	(8)	(8W)	(9)	(9W)	(10)	(10W)	Total
	Education	14	1	0	0	5	1	44	12	8	1	38	13	8	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	117
	Total	65	10	1	0	17	2	130	26	52	12	144	56	16	3	1	1	0	0	0	0	426
VENICE	Industrial chemistry																					0
	Mathematics and physical sciences	20	1	1	0	6	1	41	2	0	0	18	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	86
	Economics and commerce	38	2	3	0	2	1	33	8	0	0	29	8	8	2	0	0	6	4	0	0	119
	Arts and philosophy	31	2	2	0	0	0	52	10	0	0	29	9	1	1	0	0	3	1	0	0	118
	Languages and literature	11	9	1	0	1	0	57	25	0	0	27	20	9	5	10	5	39	22	0	0	176
	Total	120	14	8	0	9	2	183	45	0	0	103	40	18	8	10	5	48	27	0	0	499
VENICE: Architectural Institute	Architecture	41	4	1	0	8	3	86	14	11	0	71	14	8	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	226
	Total	41	4	1	0	8	3	86	14	11	0	71	14	8	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	226
VERONA	Medicine and surgery	64	2	0	0	0	0	58	9	30	1	120	32	4	1	2	1	0	0	0	0	286
	Economics and commerce	23	3	2	0	3	1	29	6	7	0	24	8	9	0	9	4	0	0	0	0	106
	Education	18	2	2	0	0	0	25	8	3	2	28	13	1	0	3	2	0	0	0	0	80
	Languages and literature	11	4	0	0	0	0	15	9	1	0	17	15	2	1	25	14	0	0	0	0	71
	Total	116	11	4	0	3	1	127	32	49	5	189	68	16	2	39	21	0	0	0	0	543
TOTAL		12 484	1 234	473	49	1 307	209	15 636	3 842	4 718	661	15 743	6 275	2 066	634	1 858	1 178	229	59	46	16	54 560

(1) Full and adjunct professors (TN).
(2) Professors on secondment.
(3) Lecturers.
(4) Assistant lecturers.
(5) Non-tenured professors.
(6) Researchers.
(7) Research assistants.
(8) Lectors.
(9) Contractual staff.
(10) Recipients of a two-year salary.

(Translator's note): Employed for 2 or 3 years before receiving tenure.

Article 11

EQUALITY OF MEN AND WOMEN IN THE FIELD OF EMPLOYMENT

Article 11

1. States Parties shall take all appropriate measures to eliminate discrimination against women in the field of employment in order to ensure, on a basis of equality of men and women, the same rights, in particular:

(a) The right to work as an inalienable right of all human beings;

(b) The right to the same employment opportunities, including the application of the same criteria for selection in matters of employment;

(c) The right to free choice of profession and employment, the right to promotion, job security and all benefits and conditions of service and the right to receive vocational training and retraining, including apprenticeships, advanced vocational training and recurrent training;

(d) The right to equal remuneration, including benefits, and to equal treatment in respect of work of equal value, as well as equality of treatment in the evaluation of the quality of work;

(e) The right to social security, particularly in cases of retirement, unemployment, sickness, invalidity and old age and other incapacity to work, as well as the right to paid leave;

(f) The right to protection of health and to safety in working conditions including the safeguarding of the function of reproduction.

2. In order to prevent discrimination against women on the grounds of marriage or maternity and to ensure their effective right to work, States Parties shall take appropriate measures:

(a) To prohibit, subject to the imposition of sanctions, dismissal on the grounds of pregnancy or of maternity leave and discrimination in dismissals on the basis of marital status;

(b) To introduce maternity leave with pay or with comparable social benefits without loss of former employment; seniority or social allowances;

(c) To encourage the provision of the necessary supporting social services to enable parents to combine family obligations with work responsibilities and participation in public life, in particular through promoting the establishment and development of a network of child-care facilities;

(d) To provide special protection to women during pregnancy in types of work proved to be harmful to them.

3. Protective legislation relating to matters covered in this article shall be reviewed periodically in the light of scientific and technological knowledge and shall be revised, repealed or extended as necessary.

In the employment field, the period from 1989 to mid-1990 was characterized by sweeping legislation and intensive collective bargaining with a view to implementing the principle of equality.

This principle, which is embodied in article 37 of the Constitution, was already specifically regulated by Act No. 903/1977, which was quoted a number of times and discussed at length in the initial report of the Government of Italy on the implementation of the Convention.

Moreover, while implementation of the Act over the past 10 years has shown its effectiveness for promoting and increasing recognition of the equality of rights and treatment of men and women in employment, it has also pointed up some gaps, particularly as regards the potential for effective legal action, and some inadequacies in eliminating obstacles which arise before a woman even arrives in the workplace.

With regard to the former, the positive impact of Act No. 903 is particularly evident in the steady increase in employment opportunities for women. In 1989, the female labour force passed the 8 million mark, representing over 36 per cent of the total labour force, while employed women accounted for nearly 34 per cent of the total employed population. These two ratios had never been observed in our country in the past.

With regard to the negative aspects, the common experience of the member countries of the European Community has shown the need to bolster anti-discrimination legislation with measures to overcome the de facto disparities that impede the attainment of genuine equality.

Moreover, in line with the EEC Recommendation of 13 December 1984 on the promotion of positive action for women, the Italian Parliament adopted the earlier-mentioned Act No. 125/1991 on affirmative action for the achievement of equality between men and women. This Act has some particularly important features, including:

- Legitimization of "reverse discrimination", defined as measures for women only, designed to remove de facto obstacles to the achievement of gender equality and equal opportunity. Affirmative action is encouraged by covering some or all of the corresponding costs;

- Improvement of procedural aspects. Article 4 of the Act, after reintroducing the concept of indirect discrimination, defined as "any prejudicial treatment resulting from the adoption of criteria which place workers of either sex at a proportionally greater disadvantage", partially reverses the burden of proof: when the claimant has furnished sufficient evidence that he or she has suffered discrimination on grounds of sex, the author of the act or conduct in question must prove that there were valid reasons for the unequal

treatment. The Act also admits so-called "statistical evidence, i.e., evidence of a situation which, from the statistical standpoint, is systematically prejudicial to one or other sex, as evidence of discrimination that would warrant reversing the burden of proof;

- Creation of the post of equality adviser (already provided for in the current laws governing regional and central employment commissions) at the provincial level, within the framework of district employment commissions. Equality advisers are responsible not only for monitoring compliance with the principles of equality, particularly as regards access to employment, but also for bringing legal action on behalf of female workers who have been discriminated against and class action suits where the workers who have been victims of discrimination are not immediately and directly identifiable;

- This entire body of law is backed by effective penalties (such as suspension of financial benefits, exclusion from bidding for public works contracts, etc.) likely to discourage employers from discriminatory conduct.

Under Act No. 149/1990 on the adaptation of the staffing of the State Forestry Rangers Corps, competitive examinations for this career were opened to women, who had previously been excluded, thereby eliminating the unequal treatment which had persisted because the Corps is organized like an army corps. In particular, the Act provides that conditions for admission to the competitive examinations must be established by decree, after hearing the opinion of the National Commission for the Achievement of Equality between Men and Women.

On the basis of various parliamentary proposals, Act No. 379 was adopted on 11 December 1990, providing for a maternity allowance to be paid to self-employed professional women.

The Act supplements the implementation of EEC Directive 615 of 1986 on gender equality and the protection of self-employed women during pregnancy and motherhood. Act. No. 546/1987 had already provided for self-employed women (women farmers, craftswomen, women shopkeepers) to receive a maternity allowance for the period beginning two months before and ending three months after the birth of a child, fixed at the level of the contractual wage for women wage-earners in the corresponding sectors payable by the social security system. This was done to discourage self-employed women from working immediately before and after giving birth. The allowance is also payable in the event of the adoption or foster placement of a young child.

Self-employed professional women are likewise paid an allowance, also for a total of five months, this time calculated on the basis of the occupational earnings declared to the income tax authorities during the previous year by the woman concerned. The allowance is paid by the autonomous fund of the respective professional association.

In the context of collective bargaining, the latest round of contract renewals supplemented the institutional organization of equality bodies. Such contracts generally provide for the establishment of equality commissions at

various levels, including the company level, with responsibility for promoting affirmative action and for ensuring that discrimination does not occur.

The National Commission for the Achievement of Equality between Men and Women has had occasion to intervene in a number of cases, at the request of trade unions or other socio-political forces to which such discrimination has been reported.

It seems appropriate to focus particular attention on the action taken to eliminate discrimination in the context of a special form of family community property in agriculture (known as the "rules") in use in certain parts of the Veneto region.

According to customs which go very far back in time, ownership of this community property and the rights associated with it, including those of external representation, were restricted to men and could be passed on only through the male line.

These rules have been amended and the head of household, whether male or female, is now recognized as the owner of the community property.

11.1 Affirmative action

The year 1991 was a particularly fruitful one for women workers, not only because the positive trend in female employment was confirmed, but also because of the measures and policies adopted, which prompted positive expectations for the near future. The period of time between the discussion of the initial report on the implementation of the Convention and the present has been particularly productive from the standpoint of both legislative and legal initiatives aimed at achieving full and effective equality in the workplace between male and female workers and eliminating all direct or indirect discrimination.

Legislative action has been two-pronged: expansion of employment opportunities and promotion of functional activities for improving the skills and training of female workers.

The two basic laws adopted in this area (Act No. 125 of 1991 and Act No. 215 of 1992) dovetail with the policies already adopted with a view to implementing the principle of equality through the practical application of mechanisms and measures known as "affirmative action for women", in order to remove de facto obstacles to the achievement of equal opportunity. The provisions of Act No. 903 of 1977 were incorporated into these basic laws.

According to article 1 (2) of Act No. 125, affirmative action is aimed at:

(a) Eliminating the de facto disparities faced by women in education and vocational training, access to employment, career development, professional life and periods of mobility;

(b) Encouraging the diversification of women's career choices, in particular, and of training tools; and facilitating access to self-employment

and to business and occupational training for self-employed women and business women;

(c) Eliminating such conditions, organization and distribution of work as have a differential impact on wage-earners according to their sex, to the detriment of training, career development or salaries and remuneration;

(d) Promoting the integration of women in professional activities and at levels in which they are underrepresented, particularly in high-technology sectors and at the leadership level;

(e) Promoting, inter alia, through a different organization of labour, working conditions and working hours, a balance between family and professional responsibilities and a fairer division of these responsibilities between the two sexes.

Affirmative action is expected to be promoted by equality and equal opportunity centres at the national, local and company level; by public and private employers; by vocational training centres; by trade unions and local authorities; and by the National Committee for the implementation of the principles of equal treatment and equality of opportunity between male and female workers, established within the Ministry of Labour and Social Security. The National Committee is therefore recognized in law and, as confirmation of its fundamental role, is to be chaired by the Minister of Labour and Social Security.

Its members include representatives of labour and management, women's associations and movements, experts on the question and representatives of the public authorities.

The National Committee has the express obligation of taking all appropriate action for the elimination of discriminatory conduct and obstacles, not only in the area of information and awareness-building among the public at large and among the public and private sectors involved in equal opportunity policies but also in the more immediate area of monitoring the implementation of existing legislation and progress in the definition and implementation of affirmative action projects.

In this connection, it is worth mentioning article 6 of the Act, which states that the Committee shall take all appropriate action to ensure continuing equality of opportunity and, in particular, shall:

(a) Formulate proposals on general issues relating to the attainment of the goals of equality and equal opportunity and for the development and amendment of existing legislation that has a direct impact on women's working conditions;

(b) Inform and alert public opinion about the need to promote equal training and career opportunities for women;

(c) Promote the adoption of affirmative action by the public institutions responsible for employment policy and by the public and private sectors referred to in article 2;

(d) Give a majority opinion on the financing of affirmative action projects and monitor ongoing projects by ensuring their proper implementation and outcome;

(e) Draw up codes of conduct in order to specify rules of conduct that are consistent with equality and to detect manifestations, even indirect manifestations, of discrimination;

(f) Monitor the implementation of existing equality legislation;

(g) Propose solutions to collective disputes by encouraging the parties concerned to adopt affirmative action plans in order to eliminate longstanding discrimination and introduce equality of opportunity for female workers;

(h) Request the Labour Inspectorate to obtain, in the work place, information on the situation of male and female employment in terms of recruitment, training and career development;

(i) Promote adequate representation of women in national and local public bodies with jurisdiction in matters of employment and vocational training;

(l) Draft the report referred to in article 10.

The equality advisers provided for in Act No. 863/84 (as indicated in the initial report), which lays down their specific functions, means of action and powers, are also assigned an important role.

According to article 8 of Act No. 125, equality advisers are public employees and have the obligation to report to the judicial authorities any offences which come to their attention during the exercise of their functions. Equality advisers, at their respective levels, are members of the equality bodies existing within local, regional and provincial authorities. In performing their tasks, equality advisers may request the Labour Inspectorate to obtain, in the workplace, information on the situation of male and female employment in terms of recruitment, training and career development.

Act No. 125 also contains basic provisions on the financing and implementation of affirmative action. Article 2 provides that:

1. Enterprises, including cooperatives, consortia, public economic institutions, trade unions and vocational training centres that adopt the affirmative action projects referred to in article 1 may request the Ministry of Labour and Social Security to grant them a full or partial refund of the costs associated with the implementation of these projects, with the exception of the projects referred to in article 3.

2. The Minister of Labour and Social Security, after hearing the opinion of the Committee referred to in article 5, shall approve affirmative action

projects for the funding described in paragraph 1 and, under the same provision, shall authorize the corresponding expenditures. Implementation of the projects referred to in paragraph 1 must in any case begin within the two months following the granting of authorization.

3. A decree promulgated by the Minister of Labour and Social Security, by agreement with the Minister of the Treasury, established the procedures for submitting applications, allocating funds and setting project deadlines. In each case, grants are allocated subject to verification of the implementation of the affirmative action project, or of parts thereof, depending on its complexity. Failure to implement the project results in loss of the grant and repayment of any sums already received. In the event of partial implementation, the grant is forfeited for the unimplemented part, which is assessed on the basis of criteria determined by the decree referred to in this paragraph.

One very important provision is the obligation on companies with more than 100 employees to draft a report, at least every two years, on the situation of their male and female staff in each occupational group in terms of recruitment, training, career development level, promotions, other forms of mobility, assistance from the unemployment fund, dismissals, early retirement and retirement, and the actual remuneration paid.

In accordance with these provisions, the Minister of Labour issued two special decrees on 8 and 22 July 1991, by virtue of which companies are provided with the necessary information on the preparation of the report, the time-limits for submission of projects and the procedures for allocating grants for such projects.

For information on innovations in the area of the legal protection of female workers' rights, we refer to section 2.3 above.

11.2 Affirmative action for self-employed women

Article 1 (2) (b) of Act No. 125/91 is particularly important because it includes access to self-employment and the development of female entrepreneurship among the objectives of affirmative action.

This approach is consistent with community policies and, more particularly, with the EC Commission's guidelines for promoting women's work not only as employees but also as self-employed workers.

The general provisions of the Act were later spelled out in greater detail in Act No. 215/1992 on affirmative action for women entrepreneurs, adopted on 25 February 1992.

The express purpose of this Act is to pursue and promote equality and equal opportunity in economic and business activity, especially through legal provisions aimed at encouraging the creation and development of businesses, including cooperatives run by women; promoting business training; upgrading the skills and qualifications of women entrepreneurs; and facilitating access to credit for enterprises run by women or staffed predominantly by women in the most innovative branches of the various production sectors.

This measure is a very important one, given the limited number of women currently working in the sector and the need for affirmative action to overcome existing difficulties, both subjective and objective.

The Act provides not only for specific economic incentives (article 4) and soft loans (article 8), thanks also to the existence of a national fund for the development of businesses run by women (article 3), but also for the establishment of a committee on female entrepreneurship (article 10).

Progress in implementing the Act is monitored by means of an annual report by the Government to Parliament.

11.3 Sexual harassment in the workplace

In recent years, prompted by Community analyses and instruments in this field, we have seen the first institutional action against sexual harassment in the workplace.

Awareness that sexual harassment violates not only the dignity of the person who is harassed but also the fundamental rights to work, to health and to security in the workplace, is becoming increasingly widespread, particularly among female workers.

The first systematic research in this area, which includes the research done by the C.G.I.L. trade union, confirms the very high incidence of sexual harassment in the workplace in Italy, and in the European countries in general, and is a useful indication of the need to find appropriate solutions both at the contractual level and in the legislative and judicial areas.

Nearly all the collective labour agreements reached in Italy in recent years make reference to the EC resolution of 29 May 1990 on the protection of the dignity of women at work, and some of these agreements refer specifically to sexual harassment in the workplace (see attached documents).

Moreover, both case law and legal theory identify article 2087 of the Civil Code, which requires employers to take all necessary measures to guarantee the physical integrity and legal personality of their employees, as the existing norm to which reference must be made.

Article 2087 imposes on employers an obligation, covering all conduct, whether by act or by omission, to protect all aspects of the worker's personality.

It goes without saying that the employer's civil liability may be incurred at the same time as his criminal liability or the criminal liability of other parties.

Act No. 215/92: Affirmative action for women entrepreneurs

Synoptic chart

Beneficiaries	Actions	Incentives
(A) Enterprises in the sectors of agriculture, industry, handicrafts, commerce, tourism and services, set up as: - joint stock companies, with women occupying two thirds of management positions; - private companies managed by women; - partnerships, more than 60 per cent of whose members are women; - cooperatives, more than 60 per cent of whose members are women. Enterprises must have been set up after 22 March 1992.	(A) Cost of facilities and equipment for launching or acquiring: - commercial and tourist activities; - industrial, handicraft, trade and service activities; - process and product innovations; - technological innovation; - organizational innovation.	Contributions to capital costs: - max. 50 per cent of costs; - max. 60 per cent if within special EC zones. Tax credits (Act No. 317/91) - max. 50 per cent of costs; - max. 60 per cent if within special EC zones. Cumulative to a maximum of 80 per cent of costs. Contributions to interest payments - max. 300 million lire and: - 50 per cent of reference rate for sector in question; - 40 per cent of reference rate for sector in question if within special EC zones.
(B) Enterprises, associations, agencies and societies for business promotion. Vocational centres and professional bodies, including consortia and mixed public/private corporations that provide: - business training courses; - advisory services; - technical assistance; - managerial assistance, provided that 70 per cent of such services are reserved for women.	(B) Acquisition of services for: - organizational innovation; - market studies, quality improvement; - transfer of technology; - process and product introduction and innovation, increased productivity. Activities facilitated: - business training courses; - advisory services; - technical assistance; - managerial assistance.	Contribution to capital costs: - max. 30 per cent of costs; - max. 40 per cent if within special EC zones. Tax credits (Act. No. 317/91) - max. 30 per cent of costs; - max. 40 per cent if within special EC zones. Cumulative to a maximum of 80 per cent of costs. Contributions to interest payments - max. 300 million lire and five years: - 50 per cent of reference rate for sector in question; - 40 per cent of reference rate for sector in question if within special EC zones. Contribution to capital costs equivalent to 50 per cent of total costs borne.

Source: Italia Oggi.

/...

11.4 Protections against dismissal

The years 1990 and 1991 were particularly fruitful in terms of the strengthening of protections against both individual and collective dismissal.

In particular, Act No. 108 of 11 May 1990 on individual dismissals extended the guarantees provided for in Act No. 300/1970 to employees of industrial firms with more than 15 employees and agricultural firms with more than 5 employees.

The Act thus extended protection against unlawful dismissal to nearly all workers by providing workers in small firms with guarantees in this area.

This measure was very important for women workers, for nationalization and downsizing have altered a considerable number of women workers, who have traditionally formed the bulk of small businesses' employees.

In addition Act No. 223 of 23 July 1991 provided specific guarantees, including provision for special procedures, against collective dismissal. These guarantees also apply to employee mobility requirements.

In particular, the legislative stipulation of criteria for determining which workers are to be subject to a mobility requirement is a specific guarantee that benefits female workers.

Still on the question of dismissals, attention should be drawn to ruling No. 61 handed down by the Constitutional Court on 8 February 1991, in which the Court declared unconstitutional the part of article 2 of Act No. 1204 of 30 December 1971 (protection of working mothers) which provides that the dismissal of a female worker during the prenatal and puerperal period referred to in that article is temporarily inapplicable, rather than invalid.

11.5 Evolution of contracts

During the latest round of contract negotiations, special attention was paid to problems relating to the effective achievement of equality between men and women.

The most recent collective agreements not only confirmed the general principles of equality in access to employment, conditions of employment and vocational training, as provided for in Act No. 903 of 1977 and consistently reaffirmed in contracts (see, for example, the collective agreement for enterprises in the paper and cardboard industry), and looked into ways of protecting maternity and combating sexual harassment in the workplace, but also, and this is the most significant innovation of the most recent round of contract negotiations, paid particular attention to possible indirect discrimination in the areas of professional qualifications and appointments to senior positions.

For example, the collective agreement for the textile and clothing industries provides, among other things, for a survey of employment, remuneration and labour costs, which must show the distribution of female labour by qualifications and rank.

In addition (see, for example, the collective agreement for steelworkers), joint equal opportunity commissions are to be created, not only at the national but also at the local level, to conduct study, research and promotional activities and to identify obstacles to genuine equality, while looking for ways to overcome them.

11.6 Evolution of the labour market

Statistics confirm women's explicit presence in the labour market in terms of both supply and demand.

We attach statistics for the period up to 1990, disaggregated by sector of economic activity, labour market status, attitude to work, educational qualification, age and region of origin. We also attach data on training and employment contracts for 1990 and data, updated to September 1991, on part-time contracts and contracts converted from full-time to part-time contracts.

Contracts recognized as part-time contracts in accordance with article 5 of Act No. 863/84

Total for the period January-December 1990

Region	Work within enterprise		Sector of activity						Size of enterprise			
	Men	Total	Agr.[a]	Agr.[b]	Ind.[a]	Ind.[b]	Serv.[a]	Serv.[b]	0/49	50/249	250/499	+500
Valle d'Aosta	291	994	0	1	71	44	744	134	830	164	0	0
Piedmont	3 004	16 900	0	5	2 296	1 266	8 964	4 369	10 366	3 110	1 816	1 608
Lombardy	7 513	32 538	0	6	5 901	3 723	13 238	9 670	19 992	6 360	3 415	2 771
Bolzano	699	5 072	0	0	597	116	4 359	0	4 285	507	210	70
Trento	466	2 986	1	3	45	8	2 203	726	2 419	564	1	2
Veneto	5 250	21 916	0	16	4 011	2 594	10 861	4 434	14 927	4 162	1 914	913
Friuli-V.G.	1 260	7 487	0	19	492	231	4 645	2 100	6 488	891	85	23
Liguria	2 279	8 993	0	3	906	347	3 761	3 976	7 843	805	180	165
Emilia Romagna	7 561	27 020	0	22	5 102	3 345	11 714	6 837	20 537	3 678	1 425	1 380
Tuscany	5 685	21 213	5	25	4 042	1 763	10 712	4 666	18 425	1 971	251	566
Umbria	655	2 685	0	10	431	92	1 470	682	2 121	239	256	69
Marche	786	4 037	0	4	811	390	1 892	940	3 075	714	166	82
Latium	3 377	12 671	6	1	501	570	6 638	4 955	7 803	2 581	684	1 603
Abruzzi	632	2 167	0	0	314	105	1 148	600	1 986	138	41	2
Molise	147	495	0	1	64	30	284	116	457	38	0	0
Campania	762	2 074	0	4	88	91	1 203	688	1 516	341	76	141
Basilicata	107	356	0	1	53	53	180	69	311	45	0	0
Puglia	1 910	4 801	0	6	552	321	2 297	1 625	4 097	683	17	4
Calabria	528	1 348	0	0	52	12	629	655	1 264	81	2	1
Sicily	2 096	6 240	0	10	372	417	2 248	3 193	4 626	1 381	182	51
Sardinia	639	2 793	0	0	274	45	1 660	814	2 709	80	0	4
National territory	45 647	184 786	12	137	26 975	15 563	90 850	51 249	136 077	28 533	10 721	9 455
Percentage	24.7	100.0	0.0	0.1	14.6	8.4	49.2	27.7	73.6	15.4	5.8	5.1

[a] Unemployed.

[b] Employed.

/...

Contracts converted from full-time to part-time contracts in accordance with article 5 of Act No. 863/84

Total for the period January-December 1990

Region	Work within enterprise		Sector of activity						Size of enterprise			
	Men	Total	Agr.[a]	Agr.[b]	Ind.[a]	Ind.[b]	Serv.[a]	Serv.[b]	0/49	50/249	250/499	+500
Valle d'Aosta	12	92	0	0	4	9	43	36	76	16	0	0
Piedmont	740	4 949	0	1	1 201	691	874	2 182	3 357	605	407	580
Lombardy	508	4 249	0	6	1 333	830	757	1 322	2 545	802	371	530
Bolzano	170	599	5	2	45	58	242	247	458	78	23	40
Trento	92	761	0	0	139	73	309	240	601	91	36	33
Veneto	832	5 558	0	13	2 035	726	1 206	1 578	3 787	1 048	241	482
Friuli-V.G.	379	1 947	0	2	621	250	570	504	1 322	196	244	185
Liguria	355	1 765	0	2	142	241	584	796	1 483	142	44	96
Emilia Romagna	816	4 938	0	17	1 026	889	1 475	1 531	3 345	834	269	490
Tuscany	898	4 364	2	4	726	591	1 194	1 847	3 211	460	145	548
Umbria	56	473	0	2	90	51	96	234	408	56	6	3
Marche	309	1 760	5	2	376	295	603	479	1 505	180	50	25
Latium	587	4 087	0	5	626	947	451	2 058	1 923	486	171	1 507
Abruzzi	107	606	0	5	220	66	133	182	361	48	62	135
Molise	25	94	0	1	34	20	26	13	88	3	3	0
Campania	150	701	0	1	204	72	128	296	320	197	48	136
Basilicata	15	56	0	0	9	1	17	27	53	2	1	0
Puglia	137	504	2	3	53	46	132	268	365	83	23	33
Calabria	71	187	0	2	5	28	49	103	151	15	5	16
Sicily	203	559	0	8	21	53	166	311	512	40	0	7
Sardinia	88	415	0	1	31	47	154	182	341	58	7	9
National territory	6 530	38 664	14	77	8 941	5 986	9 209	14 436	26 212	5 440	2 156	4 855
Percentage	16.9	100.0	0.0	0.2	23.1	15.5	23.8	37.3	67.8	14.1	5.6	12.6

[a] Unemployed.

[b] Employed.

/....

Contracts recognized as part-time contracts in accordance with article 5 of Act No. 863/84

Total for the period January-September 1991

Region	Work within enterprise		Sector of activity						Size of enterprise			
	Men	Total	Agr.[a]	Agr.[b]	Ind.[a]	Ind.[b]	Serv.[a]	Serv.[b]	0/49	50/249	250/499	+500
Valle d'Aosta	172	681	0	1	113	54	420	93	628	53	0	0
Piedmont	2 732	14 151	712	876	2 097	1 741	5 777	2 948	8 557	2 583	1 634	1 377
Lombardy	11 875	25 794	0	4	4 038	3 894	9 235	8 623	15 723	5 750	2 258	2 063
Bolzano	593	4 189	0	0	448	87	3 654	0	3 654	327	145	63
Trento	604	3 060	0	3	84	61	2 129	783	2 671	372	17	0
Veneto	5 262	20 621	0	11	3 880	2 266	9 746	4 718	13 742	3 890	2 267	722
Friuli-V.G.	1 054	5 866	0	15	595	375	3 041	1 840	4 926	749	124	67
Liguria	1 540	6 360	0	3	629	290	2 774	2 664	5 643	450	128	139
Emilia Romagna	7 398	25 222	0	32	4 500	3 179	10 769	6 742	17 937	4 085	1 828	1 372
Tuscany	5 531	15 934	1 073	150	3 131	646	8 730	2 204	13 769	1 561	180	424
Umbria	545	2 415	0	6	461	124	1 229	595	1 936	311	25	143
Marche	724	3 690	0	0	636	341	1 805	908	3 254	307	75	54
Latium	2 966	11 432	10	2	942	456	5 850	4 172	6 699	2 660	610	1 463
Abruzzi	593	2 015	94	0	171	231	684	835	1 743	211	14	47
Molise	114	381	0	0	79	36	203	63	377	4	0	0
Campania	808	2 269	0	0	58	70	1 176	965	1 730	302	155	82
Basilicata	85	234	5	3	24	19	91	92	189	45	0	0
Puglia	1 433	3 832	76	23	622	349	1 096	1 666	3 158	604	66	4
Calabria	432	1 020	0	0	24	17	520	459	961	55	3	1
Sicily	1 805	5 415	0	8	358	430	2 248	2 371	4 761	509	79	66
Sardinia	551	2 247	0	0	227	54	1 292	674	2 143	99	0	5
National territory	46 687	156 828	1 970	1 137	23 117	14 720	72 469	43 415	114 201	24 927	9 608	8 092
Percentage	29.8	100.0	1.3	0.7	14.7	9.4	46.2	27.7	72.8	15.9	6.1	5.2

[a] Unemployed.

[b] Employed.

Contracts converted from full-time to part-time contracts in accordance with article 5 of Act No. 863/84

Total for the period January-September 1991

Region	Work within enterprise		Sector of activity						Size of enterprise			
	Men	Total	Agr.[a]	Agr.[b]	Ind.[a]	Ind.[b]	Serv.[a]	Serv.[b]	0/49	50/249	250/499	+500
Valle d'Aosta	31	75	0	0	10	9	36	20	64	11	0	0
Piedmont	974	4 645	1	5	1 070	807	1 069	1 693	3 344	593	193	515
Lombardy	1 504	9 415	4	8	2 504	1 698	1 569	3 632	5 916	2 062	538	899
Bolzano	84	499	0	1	38	41	137	282	398	63	14	24
Trento	88	556	0	0	44	38	250	224	458	60	12	26
Veneto	760	5 548	2	15	1 874	363	1 267	1 754	4 042	822	196	488
Friuli-V.G.	257	1 833	0	4	393	190	640	606	1 371	259	37	166
Liguria	269	1 511	0	1	149	172	510	679	1 244	155	17	95
Emilia Romagna	789	4 899	1	14	1 044	745	1 521	1 574	3 533	793	179	394
Tuscany	634	3 306	1	9	602	354	1 080	1 260	2 757	285	80	184
Umbria	68	372	0	0	87	58	73	154	269	61	30	12
Marche	418	2 055	0	2	440	293	765	565	1 808	193	45	9
Latium	454	2 658	1	1	428	932	367	929	1 422	360	164	712
Abruzzi	71	493	0	0	107	49	137	200	383	41	8	61
Molise	15	79	0	0	16	10	34	19	66	12	1	0
Campania	185	545	9	5	113	71	77	270	251	97	76	121
Basilicata	31	71	0	0	22	8	20	21	57	10	1	3
Puglia	129	460	0	5	54	62	139	200	309	68	21	62
Calabria	69	185	0	2	7	9	34	133	136	17	5	27
Sicily	286	535	0	4	37	79	117	398	488	28	6	13
Sardinia	84	311	0	1	21	34	109	146	286	15	2	3
National territory	7 073	40 051	19	77	9 060	6 295	9 951	14 659	28 602	6 005	1 625	3 819
Percentage	17.7	100.0	0.0	0.2	22.6	15.7	24.8	36.6	71.4	15.0	4.1	9.5

[a] Unemployed.

[b] Employed.

/...

Training and employment contracts in accordance with article 3 of Act No. 863/84

Total for the period January-December 1990

Workers having completed a training course

Region	Apprentice-ship programme	Work within enterprise	Workers having completed a training course: Men	Workers having completed a training course: Total	Age group: 15/18	Age group: 19/24	Age group: 25/29	Educational qualification: Lower secondary school certificate	Educational qualification: Upper secondary school certificate	Educational qualification: University degree
Valle d'Aosta	1 154	2 526	1 134	1 844	263	1 208	373	1 429	406	9
Piedmont	11 540	27 495	28 429	47 328	5 670	29 495	12 163	31 652	14 323	1 353
Lombardy	8 032	21 750	69 887	120 587	15 384	76 741	28 462	81 247	36 057	3 283
Bolzano	1 407	1 857	1 413	2 395	422	1 645	328	1 545	816	34
Trento	6 760	12 971	5 541	8 260	888	5 227	2 145	6 131	2 046	83
Veneto	34 909	63 047	27 147	48 608	3 919	32 556	12 133	35 019	13 087	502
Friuli-V.G.	6 319	11 971	10 781	16 904	1 233	11 754	3 917	11 704	5 072	128
Liguria	4 500	7 572	5 778	9 643	386	6 593	2 664	5 841	3 586	216
Emilia Romagna	40 171	57 809	35 825	57 598	5 592	36 902	15 104	37 262	19 326	1 010
Tuscany	1 492	2 606	16 539	27 448	2 031	17 631	7 786	18 959	8 245	244
Umbria	6 483	16 929	5 210	8 146	218	5 210	2 718	3 508	4 553	85
Marche	2 985	7 419	6 359	10 188	370	6 786	3 032	6 811	3 270	107
Latium	3 936	0	24 911	40 725	7 169	23 980	9 576	24 615	15 788	322
Abruzzi	4 769	20 020	4 892	8 042	463	4 965	2 614	4 762	3 085	195
Molise	1 450	5 467	1 316	2 056	159	1 237	660	1 356	694	6
Campania	8 775	28 846	12 029	19 615	2 172	10 794	6 649	11 895	6 623	1 097
Basilicata	959	3 928	2 530	4 143	417	2 634	1 092	2 873	1 252	18
Puglia	4 422	21 207	9 283	15 801	1 480	9 456	4 865	10 793	4 832	176
Calabria	2 326	7 104	3 150	4 917	319	2 891	1 707	3 256	1 615	46
Sicily	0	397	3 380	5 328	340	3 180	1 808	3 275	1 964	89
Sardinia	1 571	6 302	5 435	8 412	369	4 929	3 114	5 978	2 319	115
National territory	153 960	327 223	280 969	467 988	49 264	295 814	122 910	309 911	148 959	9 118
Percentage		60.0	100.0	10.5	63.2	26.3	66.2	31.8	1.9	

Training and employment contracts in accordance with article 3 of Act No. 863/84
Total for the period January-December 1990
(Enterprises)

Region	Workers having completed a training course		Production sector						Size of enterprise			
	Men	Total	Agr.[a]	Agr.[b]	Ind.[a]	Ind.[b]	Serv.[a]	Serv.[b]	0/49	50/249	250/499	+500
Valle d'Aosta	1 134	1 844	1	0	853	117	555	318	1 501	338	0	5
Piedmont	28 429	47 328	87	18	23 590	6 572	8 726	8 335	30 022	9 838	3 301	4 167
Lombardy	69 887	120 587	388	41	53 874	15 407	23 669	27 208	80 862	24 894	7 555	7 276
Bolzano	1 413	2 395	0	1	793	416	315	870	1 569	517	275	34
Trento	5 541	8 260	10	2	3 541	716	2 577	1 414	6 789	1 169	128	174
Veneto	27 147	48 608	260	97	25 901	6 826	8 012	7 512	36 892	7 640	2 051	2 025
Friuli-V.G.	10 781	16 904	45	14	7 895	1 918	4 313	2 719	12 949	2 839	444	672
Liguria	5 778	9 643	38	5	2 903	901	3 376	2 420	7 492	1 390	310	451
Emilia Romagna	35 825	57 598	287	87	30 102	8 675	10 426	8 021	39 437	11 325	4 098	2 738
Tuscany	16 539	27 448	134	12	12 393	3 822	6 171	4 916	21 288	3 992	1 304	864
Umbria	5 210	8 146	36	5	4 269	792	1 165	1 879	7 124	828	107	87
Marche	6 359	10 188	9	2	5 529	1 434	1 716	1 498	8 147	1 488	328	225
Latium	24 911	40 725	41	3	9 321	5 330	10 738	15 292	26 823	9 248	3 034	1 620
Abruzzi	4 892	8 042	3	1	4 408	916	1 602	1 112	6 308	1 223	249	262
Molise	1 316	2 056	1	84	1 034	266	445	226	1 643	361	48	4
Campania	12 029	19 615	10	5	7 105	2 541	5 950	4 004	9 617	5 673	3 106	1 219
Basilicata	2 530	4 143	17	0	2 011	334	1 106	675	3 609	483	49	2
Puglia	9 283	15 801	128	9	6 658	1 480	3 924	3 602	12 703	2 061	706	331
Calabria	3 150	4 917	16	16	1 670	417	1 551	1 227	4 368	301	63	185
Sicily	3 380	5 328	10	27	1 468	693	1 474	1 656	4 112	1 038	77	101
Sardinia	5 435	8 412	38	9	1 757	434	4 176	1 998	7 017	918	117	360
National territory	280 969	467 988	1 579	438	207 075	60 007	101 987	96 902	330 272	87 564	27 350	22 802
Percentage	60.0	100.0	0.3	0.1	44.2	12.8	21.8	20.7	70.6	18.7	5.8	4.9

[a] Unemployed.

[b] Employed.

.../...

Population by labour market status, sector of economic activity of wage-earners, and sex
(in thousands)

Year (a)	Labour force: Wage-earners: Agr.	Ind.	Other	Total	Job-seekers: Unemployed	First-time job-seekers	Other job-seekers	Total	Total	Not part of the labour force	Total population
					M E N						
1984	1 580	5 381	7 010	13 972	267	533	187	986	14 951	12 475	27 426
1985	1 485	5 270	7 232	13 986	269	580	174	1 023	15 005	12 488	27 493
1986	1 442	5 194	7 317	13 953	289	617	209	1 115	15 068	12 471	27 538
1987	1 413	5 111	7 322	13 845	313	665	251	1 228	15 074	12 512	27 586
1988	1 345	5 155	7 489	13 990	305	687	248	1 240	15 230	12 406	27 635
1989	1 261	5 103	7 487	13 851	286	676	257	1 220	15 071	12 598	27 669
1990	1 216	5 165	7 571	13 952	255	611	236	1 102	15 053	12 631	27 684
					W O M E N						
1984	844	1 662	4 169	6 675	199	603	516	1 317	7 982	20 937	28 918
1985	812	1 626	4 318	6 756	199	635	524	1 358	8 111	20 893	29 005
1986	800	1 627	4 477	6 903	212	679	605	1 496	8 399	20 638	29 038
1987	756	1 605	4 630	6 991	234	689	681	1 604	8 595	20 483	29 077
1988	713	1 633	4 767	7 113	231	725	689	1 645	8 758	20 369	29 127
1989	685	1 651	4 818	7 153	221	728	697	1 646	8 799	20 369	29 168
1990	679	1 681	4 993	7 353	213	655	651	1 519	8 872	20 381	29 253
					M E N A N D W O M E N						
1984	2 426	7 043	11 178	20 647	466	1 136	703	2 304	22 933	33 411	56 344
1985	2 296	6 896	11 550	20 742	468	1 215	698	2 381	23 117	33 381	56 498
1986	2 241	6 821	11 794	20 856	501	1 296	814	2 611	23 467	33 109	56 576
1987	2 169	6 716	11 952	20 836	547	1 354	932	2 832	23 669	32 995	56 664
1988	2 058	6 788	12 256	21 103	537	1 412	937	2 885	23 988	32 775	56 763
1989	1 946	6 753	12 305	21 004	507	1 405	954	2 865	23 870	32 967	56 836
1990	1 895	6 845	12 564	21 304	468	1 266	888	2 621	23 925	33 012	56 937

(a) In order to make them internationally comparable, pre-1986 data have been adjusted to omit from the category of persons seeking employment those who, while declaring themselves to be job-seekers, responded to a subsequent question that they had not done anything to find work.

Source: The figures given here are taken from the Italian Statistical Yearbook, 1991, produced by the National Statistical Institute (I.S.T.A.T.).

/...

POPULATION ACCORDING TO ATTITUDE TO WORK, BY SEX, 1991

(Absolute figures in thousands)

STATUS	ABSOLUTE FIGURES			PERCENTAGE BREAKDOWN BY STATUS			W / M/W
	M	W	M/W	M	W	M/W	
1. Persons belonging to the labour force	15 053	8 872	23 925	54.4	30.2	42.0	37.1
1.1. Wage-earners	13 952	7 353	21 305	50.4	25.1	37.4	34.5
1.1.1. Who said they had a job	13 656	7 089	20 745	49.3	24.2	36.4	34.2
1.1.2. Who did not say they had a job, but said that they had done a certain number of hours of work in the reference week	296	264	560	1.1	0.9	1.0	47.1
of whom: underemployed	407	440	847	1.5	1.5	1.5	51.9
1.2. Job-seekers	1 101	1 519	2 620	4.0	5.1	4.6	58.0
1.2.1. Who said they were unemployed or looking for a first job	865	868	1 733	3.1	2.9	3.0	50.1
Unemployed	255	213	468	0.9	0.7	0.8	45.5
First-time job-seekers	610	655	1 265	2.2	2.2	2.2	51.8
1.2.2. Who said they had no occupational status (housewives, students, retirees, etc.) but responded to a subsequent question in the same survey that they were looking for a job	236	651	887	0.9	2.2	1.6	734
2. Persons not belonging to the labour force	12 631	20 381	33 012	45.6	69.8	58.0	61.7
2.1. Persons of working age (14-70 years)	6 334	13 262	19 596	22.9	45.3	34.4	67.7
2.1.1. Who said they were not looking for work but thought they could do a job under certain conditions	143	444	587	0.5	1.5	1.0	75.6
2.1.2. Who said they were not looking for work, because they had no opportunity of or interest in working	6 191	12 818	19 009	22.4	43.8	33.4	67.4
2.2. Persons not of working age (up to 13 and over 70 years)	6 297	7 119	13 416	22.7	24.5	23.6	53.1
Total	27 684	29 253	56 937	100.0	100.0	100.0	51.4

Source: The figures given here are taken from the Italian Statistical Yearbook, 1991, produced by the National Statistical Institute.

/...

LABOUR FORCE BY AGE GROUP, SEX, STATUS AND EDUCATIONAL QUALIFICATION, 1990

(Percentage breakdown by age group)

EDUCATIONAL QUALIFICATION	AGE GROUP									
	14-19	20-24	25-29	Total 14-29	30-39	40-49	50-59	60-64	65 and over	Total
MEN AND WOMEN WITH A JOB										
Without a school certificate or with a primary school certificate	1.0	2.0	3.1	6.1	14.0	33.0	35.4	7.5	4.0	100.0
Lower secondary school certificate	7.3	14.8	16.9	39.0	28.5	20.5	9.9	1.5	0.6	100.0
Upper secondary school certificate or university degree	0.8	10.3	16.2	27.3	34.9	22.9	10.8	2.6	1.5	100.0
TOTAL	3.4	9.7	12.8	25.9	26.5	24.7	17.4	3.6	1.9	100.0
JOB-SEEKERS										
Without a school certificate or with a primary school certificate	10.2	11.9	11.2	33.3	22.4	23.9	18.0	1.8	0.6	100.0
Lower secondary school certificate	27.2	30.3	18.6	76.1	16.6	5.2	1.6	0.2	0.3	100.0
Upper secondary school certificate or university degree	9.3	41.6	28.4	79.3	16.7	2.7	0.9	0.2	0.2	100.0
TOTAL	17.3	31.1	20.9	69.3	17.7	7.8	4.4	0.5	0.3	100.0
TOTAL LABOUR FORCE										
Without a school certificate or with a primary school certificate	1.7	2.8	3.7	8.2	14.6	32.3	34.1	7.1	3.7	100.0
Lower secondary school certificate	9.8	16.7	17.1	43.6	27.0	18.6	8.9	1.3	0.6	100.0
Upper secondary school certificate or university degree	1.8	14.1	17.7	33.6	32.7	20.5	9.6	2.3	1.3	100.0
TOTAL	4.9	12.0	13.7	30.6	25.6	22.9	16.0	3.2	1.7	100.0
MALE WAGE-EARNERS										
Without a school certificate or with a primary school certificate	1.1	2.1	3.2	6.4	13.3	31.1	36.7	8.4	4.1	100.0
Lower secondary school certificate	6.6	13.6	16.2	36.4	28.5	21.5	11.2	1.7	0.7	100.0
Upper secondary school certificate or university degree	0.5	8.0	14.4	22.9	34.2	24.8	13.0	3.2	1.9	100.0
TOTAL	3.1	8.5	11.8	23.4	25.6	25.4	19.3	4.2	2.1	100.0

EDUCATIONAL QUALIFICATION	AGE GROUP									
	14-19	20-24	25-29	Total 14-29	30-39	40-49	50-59	60-64	65 and over	Total
				JOB-SEEKERS						
Without a school certificate or with a primary school certificate	13.2	13.2	10.3	36.7	17.8	18.6	23.2	2.9	0.8	100.0
Lower secondary school certificate	29.4	32.8	17.9	80.1	12.9	4.4	2.2	0.2	0.2	100.0
Upper secondary school certificate or university degree	7.8	44.0	29.8	81.6	13.9	2.5	1.4	0.6	0.0	100.0
TOTAL	18.8	32.2	20.1	71.1	14.3	6.9	6.5	0.9	0.3	100.0
				TOTAL LABOUR FORCE						
Without a school certificate or with a primary school certificate	1.7	2.7	3.6	8.0	13.5	30.4	36.1	8.1	3.9	100.0
Lower secondary school certificate	8.5	15.2	16.3	40.0	27.2	20.1	10.5	1.6	0.6	100.0
Upper secondary school certificate or university degree	1.1	10.8	15.6	27.5	32.6	23.1	12.0	3.0	1.8	100.0
TOTAL	4.3	10.2	12.4	26.9	28.4	24.0	18.5	3.9	1.9	100.0
				WOMEN WITH A JOB						
Without a school certificate or with a primary school certificate	0.8	1.9	2.7	5.4	15.6	37.6	32.1	5.6	3.7	100.0
Lower secondary school certificate	8.9	17.4	18.4	44.7	28.4	18.3	7.0	1.0	0.6	100.0
Upper secondary school certificate or university degree	1.1	13.6	18.8	33.5	36.0	20.1	7.8	1.7	0.9	100.0
TOTAL	3.8	12.0	14.7	30.5	28.3	23.8	13.5	2.4	1.5	100.0
				JOB-SEEKERS						
Without a school certificate or with a primary school certificate	7.3	10.5	12.1	29.9	26.7	29.2	13.0	0.8	0.4	100.0
Lower secondary school certificate	25.5	28.3	19.2	73.0	19.5	5.9	1.1	0.2	0.3	100.0
Upper secondary school certificate or university degree	10.1	40.3	27.6	78.0	18.2	2.9	0.6	0.0	0.3	100.0
TOTAL	16.1	30.4	21.5	68.0	20.2	8.5	2.8	0.2	0.3	100.0

EDUCATIONAL QUALIFICATION	AGE GROUP									
	14-19	20-24	25-29	Total 14-29	30-39	40-49	50-59	60-64	65 and over	Total
	TOTAL LABOUR FORCE									
Without a school certificate or with a primary school certificate	1.6	2.9	3.9	8.4	16.9	36.6	29.8	5.0	3.3	100.0
Lower secondary school certificate	12.2	19.5	18.6	50.3	26.7	15.8	5.8	0.9	0.5	100.0
Upper secondary school certificate or university degree	2.7	18.3	20.3	41.3	32.9	17.1	6.5	1.4	0.8	100.0
TOTAL	5.9	15.2	15.8	36.9	26.9	21.1	11.7	2.1	1.3	100.0

Source: I.C.S.

LABOUR FORCE BY AGE GROUP, SEX, STATUS AND EDUCATIONAL QUALIFICATION, 1990

(Percentage breakdown by age group)

EDUCATIONAL QUALIFICATION	AGE GROUP									
	14-19	20-24	25-29	Total 14-29	30-39	40-49	50-59	60-64	65 and over	Total
MEN AND WOMEN WITH A JOB										
Without a school certificate or with a primary school certificate	8.4	5.9	6.8	6.7	14.9	37.5	57.4	59.5	60.3	28.2
Lower secondary school certificate	83.8	58.5	50.6	57.9	41.0	31.6	21.7	15.9	12.9	38.3
Upper secondary school certificate or university degree	7.8	35.6	42 6	35.4	44.1	30.9	20.9	24.6	26.8	33.5
TOTAL	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
JOB-SEEKERS										
Without a school certificate or with a primary school certificate	11.0	7.1	10.0	9.0	23.5	57.4	76.5	69.2	37.5	18.6
Lower secondary school certificate	68.7	42.4	38.8	47.9	40.9	29 4	15.7	15.4	37.5	43.6
Upper secondary school certificate or university degree	20.3	50.5	51.2	43.1	35.6	13.2	7.8	15.4	25.0	37.8
TOTAL	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
TOTAL LABOUR FORCE										
Without a school certificate or with a primary school certificate	9.4	6.2	7.4	7.2	15.5	38.3	58.0	59.6	59.8	27.2
Lower secondary school certificate	77.9	54.0	48.6	55.4	41.0	31.4	21.5	15.9	13.4	38.8
Upper secondary school certificate or university degree	12.7	39.8	44.0	37.4	43.5	30.3	20.5	24.5	26.8	34.0
TOTAL	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
MEN WITH A JOB										
Without a school certificate or with a primary school certificate	10.4	7.4	8.3	8.3	15.5	36.7	56.9	60.2	59.4	30.0
Lower secondary school certificate	84.3	63.9	54.6	61.9	44.0	33.6	23.0	16.2	12.5	39.7
Upper secondary school certificate or university degree	5.3	28.7	37.1	29.8	40.5	29.7	20.1	23.6	28.1	30.3
TOTAL	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0

/...

EDUCATIONAL QUALIFICATION	AGE GROUP									
	14-19	20-24	25-29	Total 14-29	30-39	40-49	50-59	60-64	65 and over	Total
	JOB-SEEKERS									
Without a school certificate or with a primary school certificate	15.4	9.0	11.3	11.3	27.3	59.3	77.8	70.0	66.7	21.9
Lower secondary school certificate	71.2	46.5	40.5	51.3	41.1	28.9	15.3	10.0	33.3	45.6
Upper secondary school certificate or university degree	13.4	44.5	48.2	37.4	31.6	11.8	6.9	20.0	...	32.5
TOTAL	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
	TOTAL LABOUR FORCE									
Without a school certificate or with a primary school certificate	12.0	7.7	8.7	8.8	16.0	37.2	57.4	60.4	59.5	29.4
Lower secondary school certificate	80.0	59.9	52.9	59.9	43.9	33.5	22.8	16.1	12.7	40.1
Upper secondary school certificate or university degree	8.0	32.4	38.4	31.3	40.1	29.3	19.8	23.5	27.8	30.5
TOTAL	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
	WOMEN WITH A JOB									
Without a school certificate or with a primary school certificate	5.4	3.8	4.7	4.4	13.7	39.1	58.9	57.0	62.6	24.8
Lower secondary school certificate	82.9	51.4	44.6	52.1	35.8	27.4	18.3	15.1	14.0	35.6
Upper secondary school certificate or university degree	11.7	44.8	50.7	43.5	50.5	33.5	22.8	27.9	23.4	39.6
TOTAL	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
	JOB-SEEKERS									
Without a school certificate or with a primary school certificate	7.3	5.6	9.2	7.2	21.6	56.2	74.4	66.7	20.0	16.2
Lower secondary school certificate	66.5	39.3	37.6	45.2	40.8	29.7	16.3	33.3	40.0	42.2
Upper secondary school certificate or university degree	26.2	55.1	53.2	47.6	37.6	14.1	9.3	...	40.0	41.6
TOTAL	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0

EDUCATIONAL QUALIFICATION	AGE GROUP									
	14-19	20-24	25-29	Total 14-29	30-39	40-49	50-59	60-64	65 and over	Total
	TOTAL LABOUR FORCE									
Without a school certificate or with a primary school certificate	6.3	4.5	5.7	5.3	14.8	40.4	59.5	57 1	60.7	23.3
Lower secondary school certificate	75.3	47.2	43 0	49.9	36.4	27.5	18.2	15.4	15.2	36.7
Upper secondary school certificate or university degree	18.4	48.3	51.3	44.8	48.8	32.1	22.3	27.5	24.1	40.0
TOTAL	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0

Source: I.C.S.

UNEMPLOYMENT RATES BY AGE GROUP, SEX AND EDUCATIONAL QUALIFICATION, 1990

EDUCATIONAL QUALIFICATION	AGE GROUP								
	14-19	20-24	25-29	Total 14-29	30-39	40-49	50-59	60-64	65 and over	Total
	MEN AND WOMEN									
Without a school certificate or with a primary school certificate	45.5	32.4	22.8	30.8	11.5	5.6	4.0	2.0	1.2	7.5
Lower secondary school certificate	34.2	22.3	13.4	21.5	7.6	3.5	2.2	1.6	5.6	12.3
Upper secondary school certificate or university degree	62.2	35.9	19.6	28.7	6.2	1.6	1.2	1.1	1.9	12.2
TOTAL	38.8	28.3	16.8	24.8	7.5	3.7	3.0	1.7	2.0	11.0
	MEN									
Without a school certificate or with a primary school certificate	41.6	26.9	15.5	24.9	7.2	3.3	3.5	2.0	1.2	5.5
Lower secondary school certificate	28.8	17.9	9.1	16.7	4.0	1.8	1.7	1.1	2.7	8.3
Upper secondary school certificate or university degree	54.9	31.8	14.9	23.2	3.3	0.8	0.9	1.4	.	7.8
TOTAL	32.4	23.1	11.9	19.4	4.2	2.1	2.8	1.7	1.0	7.3
	WOMEN									
Without a school certificate or with a primary school certificate	54.5	43.3	37.5	42.8	18.8	9.5	5.2	1.9	1.5	11.9
Lower secondary school certificate	41.2	28.5	20.4	28.6	14.4	7.4	3.7	3.6	11.8	19.8
Upper secondary school certificate or university degree	66.0	39.1	24.1	33.5	9.9	3.0	1.7	.	7.4	17.8
TOTAL	46.6	34.3	23.3	31.5	12.8	6.8	4.1	1.6	4.5	17.1

EMPLOYED PERSONS BY DECLARED STATUS, SEX, ECONOMIC SECTOR AND PROFESSIONAL POSITION, 1990

(Absolute figures in thousands)

SECTOR POSITION	EMPLOYED PERSONS OVERALL				DECLARED EMPLOYED PERSONS			
	M	W	MW	$\frac{M}{MW}$ %	M	W	MW	$\frac{M}{MW}$ %
				ABSOLUTE FIGURES				
Agriculture	1 216	679	1 895	64.2	1 125	605	1 729	65.1
Wage-earners	476	314	791	60.2	451	290	741	60.9
Self-employed	739	365	1 104	66.9	674	315	989	68.1
Industry	5 165	1 681	6 845	75.5	5 084	1 635	6 719	75.5
Wage-earners	4 207	1 472	5 679	74.1	4 146	1 439	5 585	74.2
Self-employed	957	209	1 166	82.1	937	196	1 134	82.6
Other	7 571	4 993	12 564	60.3	7 447	4 850	12 297	60.6
Wage-earners	4 982	3 771	8 753	56.9	4 911	3 680	8 591	57.2
Self-employed	2 589	1 222	3 812	67.9	2 536	1 170	3 706	68.4
Total	13 952	7 353	21 304	65.5	13 656	7 089	20 745	65.8
Wage-earners	9 665	5 557	15 222	63.5	9 509	5 409	14 917	63.7
Self-employed	4 286	1 796	6 082	70.5	4 147	1 681	5 828	71.2
				PERCENTAGE BREAKDOWN BY SECTOR AND POSITION				
Agriculture	8.7	9.2	8.9	-	8.2	8.5	8.3	-
Wage-earners	3.4	4.3	3.7	-	3.3	4.1	3.6	-
Self-employed	5.3	4.9	5.2	-	4.9	4.4	4.7	-
Industry	37.0	22.9	32.1	-	37.2	23.15	32.4	-
Wage-earners	30.2	20.0	26.7	-	30.4	20.3	26.9	-
Self-employed	6.8	2.9	5.4	-	6.8	2.8	5.5	-
Other	54.3	67.9	59.0	-	54 6	68.4	59.3	-
Wage-earners	35.7	51.3	41.1	-	36.0	51.9	41.4	-
Self-employed	18.8	16.6	17.9	-	18.6	16.5	17.9	-
Total	100.0	100.0	100.0	-	100.0	100.0	100.0	-
Wage earners	69.3	75.6	71.4	-	69.6	76.3	71.9	-
Self-employed	10.7	24.4	28.6	-	30.4	23.7	28.1	-

Source: I.C.S.

Population by status, economic sector, sex and region, 1990

(Absolute figures in thousands)

Region	Workforce: Employed persons: Agri-culture	Industry	Other	Total	Job-seekers: No.	% of labour force	Total: No.	% of population	Not part of the labour force	Total
				M E N						
Piedmont	77	538	501	1 116	41	3.5	1 157	55.2	939	2 095
Valle d'Aosta	3	11	16	30	1	3.2	31	55.4	25	56
Lombardy	97	1 171	1 090	2 358	56	2.3	2 414	56.7	1 844	4 258
Trentino-Alto Adige	33	84	126	243	4	1.6	247	57.4	181	430
Bolzano-Bozen	21	41	62	124	2	1.6	126	58.6	87	215
Trento	13	43	64	120	2	1.6	122	56.7	94	215
Veneto	98	524	544	1 166	32	2.7	1 198	56.9	908	2 104
Friuli-Venezia Giulia	16	113	163	292	11	3.6	303	53.3	265	588
Liguria	20	120	263	403	26	6.1	429	53.0	381	810
Emilia Romagna	110	428	493	1 031	29	2.7	1 060	56.4	821	1 881
Tuscany	54	340	488	882	42	4.5	924	54.2	779	1 704
Umbria	19	72	107	198	12	5.7	210	52.8	188	398
Marche	38	146	181	365	14	3.7	379	54.8	312	691
Latium	56	319	881	1 256	111	8.1	1 367	55.0	1 119	2 484
Abruzzi	34	99	171	304	20	6.2	324	52.9	286	612
Molise	11	26	38	75	8	9.6	83	51.2	79	162
Campania	100	363	804	1 267	226	15.1	1 493	52.7	1 338	2 833
Puglia	126	263	524	913	113	11.0	1 026	52.5	926	1 953
Basilicata	20	48	65	133	19	12.5	152	50.5	149	301
Calabria	69	105	257	431	96	18.2	527	50.8	511	1 038
Sicily	169	282	660	1 111	188	14.5	1 299	52.1	1 195	2 494
Sardinia	64	111	198	373	53	12.4	426	52.5	387	812
ITALY	1 214	5 163	7 570	13 947	1 102	7.3	15 049	54.4	12 633	27 684
NORTH-CENTRE	621	3 866	4 853	9 340	379	9.9	9 719	55.6	7 762	17 481
SOUTH	593	1 297	2 717	4 607	723	13.6	5 330	52.2	4 871	10 201

Source: I.C.S.

Population by status, economic sector, sex and region, 1990
(Absolute figures in thousands)

Region	Workforce: Employed persons: Agri-culture	Industry	Other	Total	Job-seekers: No.	% of labour force	Total: No.	% of population	Not part of the labour force	Total
					W O M E N					
Piedmont	48	203	431	682	90	11.7	772	34.7	1 454	2 227
Valle d'Aosta	2	2	17	21	1	4.5	22	37.9	36	58
Lombardy	27	491	892	1 410	103	6.8	1 513	33.2	3 044	4 557
Trentino-Alto Adige	10	15	117	142	8	5.3	150	33.6	298	446
Bolzano-Bozen	6	6	64	76	3	3.8	79	36.1	142	219
Trento	3	9	53	65	5	7.1	70	30.8	156	227
Veneto	38	233	388	659	60	8.3	719	32.2	1 514	2 235
Friuli-Venezia Giulia	8	33	130	171	22	11.4	193	31.0	429	622
Liguria	15	19	189	223	38	14.6	261	29.1	635	896
Emilia Romagna	60	184	444	688	54	7.3	42	37.1	1 259	2 001
Tuscany	23	144	346	513	84	14.1	597	32.7	1 228	1 824
Umbria	7	26	74	107	19	15.1	126	30.3	290	416
Marche	22	72	135	229	28	10.9	257	35.3	471	728
Latium	46	62	560	668	151	18.4	819	31.1	1 812	2 633
Abruzzi	23	36	112	171	34	16.6	205	32.0	437	640
Molise	12	4	25	41	11	21.2	52	31.0	116	166
Campania	103	60	331	494	236	32.3	730	25.0	2 189	2 917
Puglia	91	57	226	374	127	25.3	501	24.4	1 557	2 057
Basilicata	23	5	38	66	30	31.3	96	30.8	216	312
Calabria	66	7	116	189	107	36.1	296	27.6	776	1 072
Sicily	47	20	290	357	241	40.3	598	22.0	2 017	2 615
Sardinia	10	9	134	153	76	33.2	229	27.5	602	832
ITALY	681	1 682	4 995	7 358	1 520	17.1	8 878	30.3	20 380	29 256
NORTH-CENTRE	306	1 484	3 723	5 513	658	10.7	6 171	33.1	12 470	18 641
SOUTH	375	198	1 272	1 845	862	31.8	2 707	25.5	7 910	10 617

Source: I.C.S.

/....

Population by status, economic sector, sex and region, 1990

(Absolute figures in thousands)

Region	Workforce: Employed persons: Agriculture	Industry	Other	Total	Job-seekers: No.	% of labour force	Total: No.	% of population	Not part of the labour force	Total
				M E N A N D W O M E N						
Piedmont	125	741	932	1 798	131	6.8	1 929	44.6	2 393	4 322
Valle d'Aosta	5	13	33	51	2	3.8	53	46.5	61	114
Lombardy	124	1 662	1 982	3 768	159	4.0	3 927	44.5	4 888	8 815
Trentino-Alto Adige	43	99	243	385	12	3.0	397	45.3	479	876
Bolzano-Bozen	27	47	126	200	5	2.4	205	47.2	229	434
Trento	16	52	117	185	7	3.6	192	43.4	250	442
Veneto	136	757	932	1 825	92	4.8	1 917	44.2	2 422	4 339
Friuli-Venezia Giulia	24	146	293	463	33	6.7	496	41.7	694	1 190
Liguria	35	139	452	626	64	9.3	690	40.4	1 016	1 706
Emilia Romagna	170	612	937	1 719	83	4.6	1 802	46 4	2 080	3 882
Tuscany	77	484	834	1 395	126	8.3	1 521	43.1	2 007	3 528
Umbria	26	98	181	305	31	9 2	336	41.3	478	814
Marche	60	218	316	594	42	6 6	636	44 8	783	1 419
Latium	102	381	1 441	1 924	262	12.0	2 186	42.7	2 931	5 117
Abruzzi	57	135	283	475	54	10.2	529	42.3	723	1 252
Molise	23	30	63	116	19	14.1	135	40.9	195	330
Campania	203	423	1 135	1 761	462	20.8	2 223	38.7	3 527	5 750
Puglia	217	320	750	1 287	240	15 7	1 527	38 1	2 483	4 010
Basilicata	43	53	103	199	49	19.8	248	40.5	365	613
Calabria	139	112	373	620	203	24.7	823	39.0	1 287	2 110
Sicily	216	302	950	1 468	429	22.6	1 897	37.1	3 212	5 109
Sardinia	74	120	332	526	129	19.7	655	39.8	989	1 644
ITALY	1 895	6 845	12 565	21 305	2 622	11.0	23 927	42.0	33 013	56 940
NORTH-CENTRE	927	5 350	8 576	14 853	1 037	6.5	15 890	44.0	20 232	36 122
SOUTH	968	1 495	3 389	6 452	1 585	19.7	8 037	38.6	12 781	20 818

Source: I.C.S.

Population by status, economic sector, sex and region, 1990
(Percentage breakdown)

Region	Labour force						Not part of the labour force	Total
	Employed persons				Job-seekers	Total		
	Agriculture	Industry	Other	Total				
				M E N				
Piedmont	3.7	25.7	23.9	53.3	2.0	55.3	44.7	100.0
Valle d'Aosta	5.4	19.6	28.6	53.6	1.8	55.4	44.6	100.0
Lombardy	2.3	27.5	25.6	55.4	1.3	56.7	43.3	100.0
Trentino Alto-Adige	7.7	19.5	29.3	56.5	0.9	57.4	42.6	100.0
Bolzano-Bozen	9.8	19.1	28.8	57.7	0.9	58.6	41.4	100.0
Trento	6.0	20.0	29.8	55.8	0.9	56.7	43.3	100.0
Veneto	4.7	24.9	25.9	55.5	1.5	57.0	43.0	100.0
Friuli-Venezia Giulia	2.8	19.9	28.7	51.4	1.9	53.3	46.7	100.0
Liguria	2.5	14.3	32.5	49.8	3.2	53.0	47.0	100.0
Emilia Romagna	5.8	22.8	26.2	54.8	1.5	56.3	43.7	100.0
Tuscany	3.2	20.0	28.6	51.8	2.5	54.3	45.7	100.0
Umbria	4.8	18.1	26.9	49.8	3.0	52.8	47.2	100.0
Marche	5.5	21.1	26.2	52.8	2.0	54.8	45.2	100.0
Latium	2.3	12.8	35.5	50.6	4.5	55.1	44.9	100.0
Abruzzi	5.6	16.2	27.9	49.7	3.3	53.0	47.0	100.0
Molise	6.8	16.0	23.5	46.3	4.9	51.2	48.8	100.0
Campania	3.5	12.8	28.4	44.7	8.0	52.7	47.3	100.0
Puglia	6.5	13.5	26.8	46.8	5.8	52.6	47.4	100.0
Basilicata	6.6	15.9	21.6	44.1	6.3	50.4	49.6	100.0
Calabria	6.6	10.1	24.8	41.5	9.2	50.7	49.3	100.0
Sicily	6.8	11.3	26.5	44.6	7.5	52.1	47.9	100.0
Sardinia	7.9	13.7	24.4	46.0	6.5	52.5	47.5	100.0
ITALY	4.4	18.6	27.3	50.3	4.0	54.3	45.7	100.0
NORTH-CENTRE	3.6	22.1	27.8	53.5	2.2	55.7	44.3	100.0
SOUTH	5.8	12.7	26.6	45.1	7.1	52.2	47.8	100.0

Source: I.C.S.

/...

Population by status, economic sector, sex and region, 1990

(Percentage breakdown)

Region	Labour force						Not part of the labour force	Total
	Employed persons							
	Agriculture	Industry	Other	Total	Job-seekers	Total		
				W O M E N				
Piedmont	2.2	9.1	19.4	30.7	4.0	34.7	65.3	100.0
Valle d'Aosta	3.4	3.4	29.3	36.1	1.7	37.8	62.2	100.0
Lombardy	0.6	10.8	19.6	31.0	2.3	33.3	66.7	100.0
Trentino-Alto Adige	2.2	3.4	26.2	31.8	1.8	33.6	66.4	100.0
Bolzano-Bozen	2.7	2.7	29.2	34.6	1.4	36.0	64.0	100.0
Trento	1.3	4.0	23.3	28.6	2.2	30.8	69.2	100.0
Veneto	1.7	10.4	17.4	29.5	2.7	32.2	67.8	100.0
Friuli-Venezia Giulia	1.3	5.3	20.9	27.5	3.5	31.0	69.0	100.0
Liguria	1.7	2.1	21.1	24.9	4.2	29.1	70.9	100.0
Emilia Romagna	3.0	9.2	22.2	34.4	2.7	37.1	62.9	100.0
Tuscany	1.3	7.9	19.0	28.2	4.6	32.8	67.2	100.0
Umbria	1.7	6.3	17.8	25.8	4.6	30.4	69.6	100.0
Marche	3.0	9.9	18.5	31.4	3.8	35.2	64.8	100.0
Latium	1.7	2.4	21.3	25.4	5.7	31.1	68.9	100.0
Abruzzi	3.6	5.6	17.5	26.7	5.3	32.0	68.0	100.0
Molise	7.1	2.4	14.9	24.4	6.5	30.9	69.1	100.0
Campania	3.5	2.1	11.3	16.9	8.1	25.0	75.0	100.0
Puglia	4.4	2.8	11.0	18.2	6.2	24.4	75.6	100.0
Basilicata	7.4	1.6	12.2	21.2	9.6	30.8	69.2	100.0
Calabria	6.2	0.7	10.8	17.7	10.0	27.7	72.3	100.0
Sicily	1.8	0.8	11.1	13.7	9.2	22.9	77.1	100.0
Sardinia	1.2	1.1	16.1	18.4	9.1	27.5	72.5	100.0
ITALY	2.3	5.7	17.1	25.1	5.2	30.3	69.7	100.0
NORTH-CENTRE	1.6	8.0	20.0	29.6	3.5	33.1	66.9	100.0
SOUTH	3.5	1.9	12.0	17.4	8.1	25.5	74.5	100.0

Source: I.C.S.

/...

Population by status, economic sector, sex and region, 1990
(Percentage breakdown)

Region	Labour force						Not part of the labour force	Total
	Employed persons				Job-seekers	Total		
	Agriculture	Industry	Other	Total				
	M E N / W O M E N							
Piedmont	2.9	17.1	21.6	41.6	3.0	44.6	55.4	100.0
Valle d'Aosta	4.4	11.4	28.9	44.7	1.8	46.5	53.5	100.0
Lombardy	1.4	18.9	22.5	42.8	1.8	44.6	55.4	100.0
Trentino-Alto Adige	4.9	11.3	27.7	43.9	1.4	45.3	54.7	100.0
Bolzano-Bozen	6.2	10.3	29.0	46.0	1.2	47.2	52.8	100.0
Trento	3.6	11.8	26.5	41.9	1.6	43.5	56.5	100.0
Veneto	3.1	17.4	21.5	42.0	2.1	44.1	55.9	100.0
Friuli-Venezia Giulia	2.0	12.3	24.6	38.9	2.8	41.7	58.3	100.0
Liguria	2.1	8.1	26.5	36.7	3.8	40.5	59.5	100.0
Emilia Romagna	4.4	15.8	24.1	44.3	2.1	46.4	53.6	100.0
Tuscany	2.2	13.7	23.6	39.5	3.6	43.1	56.9	100.0
Umbria	3.2	12.0	22.2	37.4	3.8	41.2	58.8	100.0
Marche	4.2	15.4	22.3	41.9	3.0	44.9	55.1	100.0
Latium	2.0	7.4	28.2	37.6	5.1	42.7	57.3	100.0
Abruzzi	4.5	10.8	22.6	38.0	4.3	42.3	57.7	100.0
Molise	7.0	9.1	19.1	35.2	5.8	41.0	59.0	100.0
Campania	3.5	7.4	19.7	30.6	8.0	38.6	61.4	100.0
Puglia	5.4	8.0	18.7	32.1	6.0	38.1	61.9	100.0
Basilicata	7.0	8.6	16.8	32.4	8.0	40.4	59.6	100.0
Calabria	6.4	5.3	17.7	29.4	9.6	39.0	61.0	100.0
Sicily	4.2	5.9	18.6	28.7	8.4	37.1	62.9	100.0
Sardinia	4.6	7.3	20.2	32.0	7.8	39.8	60.2	100.0
ITALY	3.3	12.0	22.1	37.4	4.6	42.0	58.0	100.0
NORTH-CENTRE	2.6	14.8	23.7	41.1	2.9	44.0	56.0	100.0
SOUTH	4.6	7.2	19.2	31.0	7.6	38.6	61.4	100.0

Source: I.C.S.

Industrial disputes, workers involved and man-hours lost in absolute annual values and as a percentage variation over the previous year, by type of industrial dispute

(Number of workers and man-hours in thousands)

Disputes	1986	1987	1988	1989	1990	1986/1985	1987/1986	1988/1987	1989/1988	1990/1989
LABOUR RELATIONS DISPUTES										
Number of disputes	1 462	1 146	1 767	1 295	1 094	+9.4	-21.6	+54.2	-26.9	-5.5
Number of workers involved	2 940	1 473	1 609	2 108	1 634	+140.2	-49.9	+9.2	+31.0	-22.5
Man-hours lost	36 742	20 147	17 086	21 001	36 269	+232.9	-45.2	-15.2	+22.9	+72.7
DISPUTES UNCONNECTED WITH LABOUR RELATIONS										
Number of disputes	7	3	2	2	-	+40.0	-57.1	-33.3	-	-
Number of workers involved	667	2 800	1 103	2 344	-	-81.6	+319.8	-60.6	+112.5	-
Man-hours lost	2 764	12 093	6 120	10 052	-	-82.5	+337.5	-49.4	+64.2	-
TOTAL										
Number of disputes	1 469	1 149	1 769	1 297	1 094	+9.5	-21.8	+54.6	-26.7	-5.7
Number of workers involved	3 607	4 273	2 712	4 452	1 634	-25.5	+18.5	-36.5	+64.2	-63.3
Man-hours lost	39 506	32 240	23 206	31 053	36 269	+47.3	-18.4	-28.0	+33.8	+16.8

Source: I.C.S.

/...

Article 12

PROTECTION OF WOMEN IN THE FIELD OF HEALTH

Article 12

1. States parties shall take all appropriate measures to eliminate discrimination against women in the field of health care in order to ensure, on a basis of equality of men and women, access to health-care services, including those related to family planning.

2. Notwithstanding the provisions of paragraph 1 of this article, States Parties shall ensure to women appropriate services in connection with pregnancy, confinement and the post-natal period, granting free services where necessary, as well as adequate nutrition during pregnancy and lactation.

In the field of health protection, information and prevention campaigns are organized with the help of screenings. This is done mainly through family health centres, which are more widespread in northern and central Italy than in southern Italy.

The RU 486 pill is being administered experimentally by a number of clinics, on behalf of the Ministry of Health (which will subsequently decide whether or not to continue its use. The Act on termination of pregnancy (194/78) allows health-care personnel to raise objections to this procedure.

With regard to abortion, statistics reveal a steady decline in births by region, age and level of education. Italy's falling birth rate is bringing it to the point of zero population growth, with the result that it ranks lowest in European birth rate statistics.

In 1991, the Ministry of Health organized a "Women's health" campaign focusing on three objectives: cancer prevention in women, problems associated with menopause, and contraception. The campaign used publicity spots on RAI television and in the press.

On 14 April, the Minister of Health set up the Commission for the Protection of Women's Health, as part of the Ministry's research centre, with the task of considering ways of bringing health care to women in three distinct age groups: adolescents, adults and the elderly. The Commission will begin work with the last of these age groups by contributing to the project for the elderly, which has already been approved by the Italian Parliament and is receiving funding from it.

The National Health Plan for 1992-1994 includes the following target projects and planned activities: health protection for the elderly; maternal and child care; and cancer prevention and treatment.

ABORTION

Overall trends

Absolute figures

	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989	1988-1989
North	102 664	92 577	85 827	81 136	76 330	71 652	-6.1
Centre	51 786	47 008	42 887	41 417	39 119	37 428	-4.3
South	55 151	51 439	51 639	51 722	47 063	47 062	0
Islands	17 845	19 573	18 022	17 194	16 681	15 542	-6.8
ITALY	227 446	210 597	198 375	191 469	179 193	171 684	-4.2

Abortion rates - percentage variation

	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989	1988-1989
North	16.4	14.6	13.5	12.7	11.9	11.2	-5.9
Centre	19.5	17.4	15.7	15.2	14.2	13.6	-4.2
South	16.5	14.9	14.7	14.6	13.1	13.0	-0.7
Islands	11.1	11.8	10.6	10.0	9.6	8.9	-7.3
ITALY	16.4	14.9	13.9	13.3	12.4	11.8	-4.8

In the four geographical divisions, abortion rates in 1989 were as follows: North, 11.2 per cent; Centre, 13.6 per cent; South, 13 per cent; and Islands, 8.9 per cent.

In the regions, the percentage variation in abortion rates between 1988 and 1989 was as follows:

By region

Piedmont	-5.0	Marche	-6.1
Valle d'Aosta	+9.2	Latium	-4.0
Lombardy	-5.0	Abruzzi	-4.0
Bulzano-Bozen	0.0	Molise	-2.0
Trent	-6.4	Campania	-10.1
Veneto	-4.7	Puglia	+5.4
Friuli-Venezia Giulia	-5.7	Basilicata	-11.7
Liguria	-9.4	Calabria	+12.3
Emilia Romagna	-7.7	Sicily	-7.2
Tuscany	-4.9	Sardinia	-5.5
Umbria	-3.8	ITALY	-4.8

Number of previous voluntary terminations of pregnancy (VTP)

	1	2	3	4 or more	Total
Northern Italy	18.0	3.9	1.0	0.5	23.4
Central Italy	22.1	5.2	1.5	0.7	29.5
Southern Italy	22.1	10.0	4.7	3.5	40.3
Italian islands	20.9	6.8	2.5	1.4	31.6
ITALY	20.3	6.1	2.2	1.4	30.0

Percentage of VTP obtained by women who had had previous abortions

(Legal abortions. Italy, 1984-1989)

	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989
Observed	27.3	28.1	28.5	30.0	30.1	30.0
Estimated	25.2	28.3	31.0	33.3	35.5	36.9

Where performed

	Public hospital	Private institution	Clinic
1984	78.5	8.1	13.4
1985	86.2	9.2	4.6
1986	83.8	11.5	4.7
1987	82.7	12.6	4.6
1988	78.5	15.6	5.9
1989	85.8	11.7	2.4

Type of procedure

	Curettage	Aspiration	Karman	Other
1984	21.8	47.5	29.7	1.3
1985	18.1	49.7	31.7	0.5
1986	17.2	41.7	40.4	0.7
1987	17.8	37.9	43.7	0.5
1988	16.3	38.3	44.9	0.5
1989	15.1	39.8	44.6	0.5

By age group (percentage variation)

	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989	1984-1989
<20	8.3	7.1	6.3	6.2	5.8	6.4	-22.9
20-24	23.7	19.5	17.0	16.2	14.8	15.0	-36.7
25-29	27.0	23.5	21.3	20.1	17.8	17.4	-35.5
30-34	24.2	23.8	21.8	21.3	18.9	18.4	-24.0
35-39	23.6	19.6	18.0	17.4	16.6	15.9	-32.6
40-44	9.3	9.1	9.0	9.1	8.5	7.6	-18.3
45-49	1.2	1.1	1.1	1.1	0.9	0.8	-33.3

Marital status

	Married	Formerly married	Unmarried
Northern Italy	55.1	5.9	39.0
Central Italy	56.7	4.7	38.6
Southern Italy	77.7	1.6	20.6
Italian islands	76.0	2.8	21.2
ITALY	63.4	4.2	32.4

Educational qualification

	None	Elementary	Primary	Secondary	University degree or equivalent
Northern Italy	0.7	13.9	51.3	30.1	4.0
Central Italy	1.0	14.7	44.2	35.2	4.8
Southern Italy	3.7	35.6	39.1	18.8	2.7
Italian islands	5.3	32.3	40.7	19.0	2.7
ITALY	2.0	21.5	45.5	27.3	3.7

Number of children (percentage distribution)

	None	1	2	3	4 or more
1984	23.6	21.9	33.9	13.9	7.7
1985	26.4	20.3	32.6	13.4	7.2
1986	28.7	19.9	31.2	13.0	7.1
1987	29.3	19.6	31.6	13.0	6.6
1988	32.8	20.4	30.3	11.9	5.7
1989	32.4	19.9	30.2	11.9	5.6

Article 13

ELIMINATION OF DISCRIMINATION AGAINST WOMEN IN OTHER AREAS OF ECONOMIC AND SOCIAL LIFE

Article 13

States Parties shall take all appropriate measures to eliminate discrimination against women in other areas of economic and social life in order to ensure, on a basis of equality of men and women, the same rights, in particular:

(a) The right to family benefits;

(b) The right to bank loans, mortgages and other forms of financial credit;

(c) The right to participate in recreational activities, sports and all aspects of cultural life.

13.1 The right to alimony

The recent reform of Italy's divorce law (approved by Act No. 74 of 6 March 1987) was prompted mainly by the need to shorten the period of legal separation of the spouses that is a necessary precondition for petitioning for and obtaining the legal dissolution of a marriage. The new law also introduced various other provisions, most of which are aimed at expediting the corresponding judgements (especially those in courts of second instance), improving the handling of family and property matters, and reducing the volume of litigation associated with these problems.

When a court rules on the dissolution of a marriage and the cessation of its civil effects, it also, on the basis of various factors, such as the situation of the spouses, the reasons for the judgement, the personal and economic contribution of each spouse to the upkeep of the family and to the property owned by each of them separately or by both of them jointly, the incomes of both spouses and also the duration of the marriage, imposes on one of the spouses the obligation to pay alimony to the other at the regular intervals if the other spouse does not have or for objective reasons cannot obtain, sufficient resources.

The judgement must also establish a mechanism for automatically adjusting the amount of alimony in order to at least offset the effects of inflation.

In interpreting this provision, most judges have tended (a tendency confirmed by a recent ruling of the Supreme Court of Cessation, the body institutionally responsible for ensuring that the law is interpreted uniformly) to stipulate that the question of whether the plaintiff (who may well be already self-supporting) has sufficient resources must be looked at in terms of the goal

of ensuring him or her not just a financially independent and decent life, but a standard of living comparable to that enjoyed during the marriage.

The reform of family law introduced the concept of the family firm, a development obviously important for protecting women's work within the family.

Thus, article 230 bis of the Civil Code now provides that, unless a different labour relationship can be established, family members (spouses or parents) who perform services continuously within the family are entitled to a share of the profits of the family firm proportional to the quality and quantity of the work they have done. For this purpose, women's work is expressly equated with men's. All members of the family firm have a say in decisions on the management and liquidation of the firm.

Act No. 74/87 also provides that a divorced spouse (provided that he or she has not married and has been awarded alimony) is entitled, on the death of the other spouse, to a survivor's benefit based on his/her relationship with the deceased prior to the divorce. If the deceased leaves a surviving spouse, such entitlement shall be to a share of the survivor's benefit.

In addition to these legislative principles, we consider it useful to provide some information on how they are being applied in practice. A sample survey of the procedures for unilateral separation, judicial separation and separation by mutual consent adopted by the courts of Padua, Rovigo, L'Aquila and Santa Maria Capua Vetere in 1990 is illustrative in this regard (see below, article 16).

13.2 Access to credit

Access to credit is traditionally an area in which the creditor exercises a large measure of discretion.

There are no formal constraints or limitations of any kind on access to credit by women who are economically active.

However, women working in industry and finance have observed that the guarantees which businesswomen have to provide are far more stringent than those demanded of men for activities involving the same level of risk. In the case of women, the tendency is still to evaluate an application for credit not on the basis of parameters which measure personal reliability (value of the project, personal dynamism, etc.), but on the basis of quantifiable data (assets, previous ventures, etc.).

The Italian Government's response to this situation has been to enact specific legislation, based on a bill introduced in Parliament by Tina Anselmi, under which firms established by women or largely run by women partners have better and immediate access to credit.

By Act No. 215 of 25 February 1992 on affirmative action for women entrepreneurs, the Ministry of Industry allocated 30 billion lire over the three-year period 1992 to 1994 to a fund for women entrepreneurs.

Access to this fund is restricted to: partnerships and cooperatives at least 60 per cent of whose members are women; corporations two thirds of whose shares and directorships are held by women; private companies owned by women; and business training and consultancy services at least 70 per cent of whose beneficiaries are women.

Business activities falling within these categories may request financing from the fund according to various formulas:

- A non-repayable grant to cover 50 per cent of the initial investment;
- A non-repayable grant to cover 30 per cent of the cost of expansion;
- A loan of up to 300 million lire at half the current interest rate, repayable over a five-year period.

In the hardship zones of southern Italy or in special EC designated zones, the initial grant or loan is subsequently increased by 10 per cent.

13.3 Sports activities

Italian women have attained full equality with men in sports. In this connection, a ruling of the Constitutional Court repealed the law barring women from being umpires.

At the present time, there are no formal, gender-based restrictions either on sports participation in general or on the availability of sports facilities.

In recent years, the new lifestyle which has given Italian women greater control over their free time has prompted many young women to turn to physical activity, often of a competitive kind, as an enjoyable, healthy form of recreation. The main evidence for this is to be found in statistics which point to a marked increase in the number of Italian women who engage regularly in a sport.

In 1959, fewer than 1 per cent of Italian women said that they engaged in a sport, whereas by 1985 the figure was 14.4 per cent, an increase that applied throughout the country. Women now account for an average of 30 per cent of the total membership of the country's main sports federations, with just under that figure (28 per cent) in northern Italy, just over it (32 per cent) in central Italy and exactly 30 per cent in southern Italy; this last figure is also attributable to the boom in sports facilities in the south in recent years.

The proportion of women who say that they engage regularly in a sport is still half that of men, however, for whom the corresponding figure was 31 per cent in 1985.

In the absence of specific legal constraints, this difference must be attributed to other factors, such as the international regulations governing some sports and the absence of affirmative action.

The first of these factors concerns the Olympic and international regulations governing some sports. The International Olympic Committee, for instance, does not recognize women's football, with the result that, while football is undeniably the sport of Italian boys, girls cannot play it in school because it is not one of the "youth games" which are viewed as preparing young people for the Olympic Games. The importance of beginning to play sports in school is also demonstrated by statistics indicating that sports participation levels peak in the 10 to 14 age group: approximately 65 per cent of Italian boys and 47 per cent of Italian girls in this age group engage regularly in a sport. Thereafter, however, the percentages drop sharply for girls: in the next age group up, only 27 per cent of girls participate in sports, and by the time they reach the age of 25, the figure has dropped to 14 per cent.

Since the development of sports in schools appears to depend a large extent on the prospects which they offer in terms of international competition, it may be useful to verify whether gender equality is being applied in international sports organizations. What we find is that, so far, only one woman has gained access to International Olympic Committee circles, namely, the daughter of the Queen of the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Northern Ireland.

The second factor that seems to affect sports participation by women is the absence of affirmative action to develop women's sports. This situation is a direct result of the fact that virtually all senior sports officials in Italy are men. Until 1990, not one sports federation in Italy had ever had a woman president, not even federations such as the Italian Athletics Federation, whose membership is roughly 70 per cent female. In 1990, Federcalcio, Italy's largest and most prestigious sports federation, waived this restrictive, albeit unwritten, rule when its federal President appointed a woman to head the women's football division.

The affirmative action taken during this period has been fairly low-key and has involved, for instance, the enforcement of equality legislation in the granting of permission to use football fields and in the allocation of financial support to teams.

The two sports most widely practised by Italian women of all ages are gymnastics and swimming; 1,680,000 women do gymnastics and 750,000 women swim on a regular basis.

However, if we consider the number of women who actually belong to a sports federation and thus presumably engage in a competitive sport on a permanent basis, the leading sport is volleyball, which Italian girls generally begin to play in school gymnasiums.

The gymnastics federation is predominantly female - 78 per cent of its members are women. Other sports federations either do not differentiate between male and female members in their record-keeping or do not admit women.

With over 1,100,000 members, the Italian Football Federation is the country's largest sports federation, but very few women belong to it, even though as many women now play football as engage in a traditional women's sport such as swimming.

In short, in Italy today sport is open to women if they are prepared to fight to gain access to it. Current data indicate that, as Italian women have gradually won control over their free time, they have devoted increasing energies to sports. The next step, which is now being taken, is to win a place for women at the seminar management level, in order to secure for women's sports the advantages which, unless they are demanded forcefully, are automatically awarded only to men's sports.

Article 14

EMPLOYMENT OF WOMEN IN AGRICULTURE

Article 14

1. States Parties shall take into account the particular problems faced by rural women and the significant roles which rural women play in the economic survival of their families, including their work in the non-monetized sectors of the economy, and shall take all appropriate measures to ensure the application of the provisions of the present Convention to women in rural areas.

2. States Parties shall take all appropriate measures to eliminate discrimination against women in rural areas in order to ensure, on a basis of equality of men and women, that they participate in and benefit from rural development and, in particular, shall ensure to such women the right:

(a) To participate in the elaboration and implementation of development planning at all levels;

(b) To have access to adequate health care facilities, including information counselling and services in family planning;

(c) To benefit directly from social security programmes;

(d) To obtain all types of training and education, formal and non-formal, including that relating to functional literacy, as well as, inter alia, the benefit of all community and extension services, in order to increase their technical proficiency;

(e) To organize self-help groups and cooperatives in order to obtain equal access to economic opportunities through employment or self-employment;

(f) To participate in all community activities;

(g) To have access to agricultural credit and loans, marketing facilities, appropriate technology and equal treatment in land and agrarian reform as well as in land resettlement schemes;

(h) To enjoy adequate living conditions, particularly in relation to housing, sanitation, electricity and water supply, transport and communications.

Provisional data from the 1990 census confirm concerns about the recent trend towards a reduction of the agricultural production base and the agricultural labour force and the process of concentration currently under way in the structure of agricultural enterprises.

In the space of only eight years, 233,000 farms have disappeared, 800,000 hectares of usable agricultural land (SAU), representing 5 per cent of the total, have been converted to other uses and the number of work days used has declined by a quarter.

The average size of agricultural enterprises has remained almost unchanged (+2.2 per cent) precisely because the decline in the number of farms has come about largely as a result of the abandonment of farms and only to a very limited extent as a result of mergers.

Labour intensity per unit of area has declined by 20 per cent, from 38 to 30 work days/SAU; this is a positive phenomenon in some respects, as an indicator of the process of rationalization and specialization, but in other respects, as a sign of manpower shortages in certain major sectors, it is decidedly negative.

The sharp decline in the use of labour is linked to the development of non-labour-intensive agriculture which occurred during the 1980s, encouraged by a Community pricing policy which favoured non-labour-intensive crops and led to a significant shift away from livestock production and tree cultivation to herbaceous crops.

The 1990 census identified 3,036,000 farms, representing a 7 per cent decline since the 1982 census. Between 1961 and the present, 1,258,000 agricultural enterprises have disappeared, equivalent to a reduction of 30 per cent.

What the 1982 census had revealed is confirmed by the provisional data for 1990: on the one hand, a multitude of very small farms (37 per cent of them consisting of less than one hectare) and, on the other, agricultural enterprises of over 20 hectares, representing 5 per cent of the total but accounting for over 50 per cent of the land and 60 per cent of production.

The decline in the number of farms has reached very significant levels in northern Italy (-13 per cent), by comparison with central Italy (-4.1 per cent) and southern Italy (-4.6 per cent), confirming the trend, already observed in the 1970s, of a greater turnover of land in the regions where the industrialization process has been most intense.

In the space of some 30 years, in addition to a 39 per cent reduction in farms in mountain areas, there has been a 26 per cent decline in other areas; in short, agricultural activity has gradually shifted from the north to the south and from rugged terrain to more usable land.

Between 1982 and 1990, the total agricultural area of the farms surveyed declined by 4 per cent, bringing the overall decline, from 1960 to the present, to very nearly 4 million hectares (-15 per cent).

At the same time, the global loss of SAU during the past 30 years amounted to 3.7 million hectares, of which 1 million hectares were in the plains, 1 million in the mountains and the rest (1.7 million hectares) in the hills.

The reason for this is not only the return of a lot of marginal land to its natural wooded state, but also the "appropriation" by towns, industry and infrastructure of very fertile land that was eminently suited to agriculture.

In 1990, the average overall size of Italian farms was found to be close to 7.5 hectares, as compared with 7.2 in 1982, 7 in 1970 and 6.2 in 1961.

There has thus been a clear falling off in the rate of expansion of the size of farms.

The farms with the largest areas of land are to be found, as might be expected, in mountainous areas: 11.7 hectares, as compared with 6.3 in hilly areas and 6.2 in the plains. This difference is attributable to the higher rate of abandonment in mountain areas, which has facilitated the enlargement and consolidation of the farms that remain.

The average SAU of Italian farms has grown at a much slower rate than their overall size.

Between 1970 and the present, average SAU remained almost constant at about 4.9 hectares. This means that an increasingly large area of the farm has been converted to woodland, left uncultivated or used for service areas (housing, buildings).

Average SAU per farm is 5.5 hectares in mountainous areas, 5.4 hectares in the plains and 4.5 hectares in hilly areas. The arable area of a farm also varies in direct proportion to the fertility of the land and the ease with which it can be worked: from 47 per cent in the mountains, where woods cover the most inaccessible areas, to 71 per cent in the hills and 87 per cent in the plains.

14.1 Manpower

A. The changing situation

According to census data, manpower use in agriculture has declined by over 60 per cent in the space of 30 years. The number of work days fell from nearly 1.3 billion in 1961 to 460 million in 1990.

Work days per farm have declined by one half, from 300 in 1961 to 150 in 1990, while work days per hectare of SAU have declined even more sharply from 69 to 31.

If we limit our analysis to the two most recent censuses, a slower decline is observable in hilly and mountainous areas (23.5 per cent), as compared with the plains (26.5 per cent); this can be explained by the marked difference in trends between the central and northern regions and the south, as a result mainly of their different demographic and economic evolution.

In northern and central Italy, in areas where there are abundant plains, the strong attraction of industrial and tertiary activities has led to a considerably greater agricultural exodus than in southern Italy where, by contrast, the population is still growing at an appreciable rate and employment opportunities outside farming are very limited.

It is not surprising, therefore, that in the north the reduction in work days during the 1980s approached 27 per cent, while in the south it was only

18 per cent, although with considerable differences among areas of the south: it was marginal in Calabria and Sardinia, where some large-scale industrial initiatives failed, but roughly matched northern levels in the Abruzzi (-28 per cent) and in Campania (-24 per cent). The strongest decline in the use of manpower in agriculture took place in central Italy (-33 per cent) because of the drastic elimination of livestock production and the strong attraction of tertiary activities, particularly tourism.

Most manpower comes from farming families, but the rate varies from 90 per cent in the north to 85 per cent in the centre and 77 per cent in the south; nationwide, family work days totalled 383 million (83 per cent), as compared with 76 million non-family work days.

B. Labour intensity

In 1990, the number of workdays per hectare of SAU averaged 31, but differed markedly according to region and geographical area.

In mountainous areas, the figure was 25 days per hectare, as compared with 31 days per hectare in hilly areas and 34.5 days per hectare in the plains. However, the movement towards non-intensive farming was much more marked in the plains, where labour intensity per hectare declined by 24 per cent, as compared with 19 per cent in the hills and mountains.

Manpower use is more intensive in the north (35 days per hectare) than in the centre and south (28 days), both because of the significant amount of livestock production in the Pô valley and because of the presence of areas of intensive cultivation; in the south, on the other hand, areas under fruit and vegetable cultivation alternate with vast areas of non-intensive farming.

A regional analysis only partially explains these differences; Liguria far exceeds Campania, with 120 days per hectare of SAU as compared with 70. However, the province of Naples comes first nationwide, with 192 days, followed by Imperia (158), Savona (135) and Pistoia (110).

14.2 Legal position of women in agricultural enterprises and access to credit

Act No. 215 on affirmative action for women entrepreneurs, which was approved by the Italian Parliament at the end of the tenth legislature and published in the Gazzetta Ufficiale of 7 March 1992, was favourably received by self-employed workers because it represents the culmination of the equal opportunity legislation that began with Act No. 125/91, which refers particularly to women wage earners, and because it can make female entrepreneurship a reality.

The promotion of genuine equality and equal opportunity for men and women is no simple matter, still less so in the self-employed sector, where there is no formal employer-employee relationship but there is a need to promote the formation of a new, non-stereotypical business class.

The Act in question creates opportunities designed to bring this about:

(a) By encouraging the establishment and development of female businesses, including cooperatives;

(b) By promoting business training and enhancing the professional skills of women entrepreneurs;

(c) By facilitating access to credit for enterprises whose management or shareholders are predominantly female;

(d) By promoting business and management training for family enterprises run by women;

(e) By promoting the presence of enterprises whose management or shareholders are predominantly female in the most innovative branches of various production sectors (article 1).

It was for this purpose that the national fund for the development of female entrepreneurship was established, with 30 billion lire in funding for the three-year period 1992 to 1994. In the agricultural sector, the fund will be used to provide grants for:

(a) New enterprises involving the introduction of skills and product innovation in the technological and organizational spheres;

(b) The acquisition of services with a view to increasing productivity, carrying out organizational innovation, transferring technology, finding new markets for products, acquiring new production, management and marketing techniques and developing quality-control systems (article 4);

(c) Training centres and professional associations which organize business training courses or provide consultancy and technical and managerial assistance services, at least 70 per cent of which are reserved for women (article 2).

Act No. 215 also envisages the establishment, within the Ministry of Industry, Commerce and Handicrafts, of a committee on female entrepreneurship responsible for guidance and programming tasks related to matters covered by the Act.

It has been noted that this Act marks a transition in our legislation from the limited concept of protection set forth in article 230 bis of the Civil Code, which regulates relationships within the farming family, to the broader concept of human resources development.

Article 15

EQUALITY OF MEN AND WOMEN BEFORE THE LAW

Article 15

1. States Parties shall accord to women equality with men before the law.

2. States Parties shall accord to women, in civil matters, a legal capacity identical to that of men and the same opportunities to exercise that capacity. In particular, they shall give women equal rights to conclude contracts and to administer property and shall treat them equally in all stages of procedure in courts and tribunals.

3. States Parties agree that all contracts and all other private instruments of any kind with a legal effect which is directed at restricting the legal capacity of women shall be deemed null and void.

4. States Parties shall accord to men and women the same rights with regard to the law relating to the movement of persons and the freedom to choose their residence and domicile.

Taking into account the information given in the previous report, it would seem useful to add the following.

Act No. 217 of 30 July 1990, on the provision of legal aid at State expense for persons of limited financial means, was an attempt to respond, even if only in the area of criminal law, to the long-felt need for a change in the regulations governing free legal aid, currently regulated by Royal Decree No. 3282 of 30 December 1923. The basis for an urgent, radical reform was to be found in article 24 (3) of the Constitution, which stipulates that persons of limited financial means must be given, through special institutions, the means to bring legal action or defend themselves at all levels of jurisdiction, a principle which is closely linked to the principle of equality laid down in the second paragraph of article 3 of the Constitution and which, as has been rightly noted, entails a transition from a financial to a social conception of free legal aid and requires a system based on the criteria of social welfare.

It was also felt that a reform limited to the area of criminal law would be approved more rapidly, since none of the most contentious issues, on which there is no unanimity, arise in this area. These include issues such as the admissibility of the so-called fumus boni iuris as a precondition for eligibility for legal aid and the desirability of giving ad hoc commissions the power to decide on eligibility in the various spheres of criminal law.

The concept of "poverty" used in the existing legislation was replaced by the concept of "limited financial means" used in the Constitution and was linked to an objective criterion, that of net annual income.

It was thus envisaged that the State would assume responsibility for the costs, charges and fees of the counsel for the defence, and for the amounts due from the accused to the expert.

It was established that legal aid for persons of limited financial means should be provided by using the services of lawyers exercising their profession freely and by giving the accused considerable freedom of choice as to the lawyer by whom he or she wishes to be assisted, so as not to lose the element of trust on which any relationship involving the provision of professional services is based.

It should be noted that this Act affects all citizens. Since women are more often than not the weaker party from the economic standpoint, they clearly stand to benefit the most from it.

Article 16

EQUALITY IN ALL MATTERS RELATING TO MARRIAGE AND FAMILY RELATIONS

Article 16

1. States Parties shall take all appropriate measures to eliminate discrimination against women in all matters relating to marriage and family relations and in particular shall ensure, on a basis of equality of men and women:

(a) The same right to enter into marriage;

(b) The same right freely to choose a spouse and to enter into marriage only with their free and full consent;

(c) The same rights and responsibilities during marriage and at its dissolution;

(d) The same rights and responsibilities as parents, irrespective of their marital status, in matters relating to their children; in all cases the interests of the children shall be paramount;

(e) The same rights to decide freely and responsibly on the number and spacing of their children and to have access to the information, education and means to enable them to exercise these rights;

(f) The same rights and responsibilities with regard to guardianship, wardship, trusteeship and adoption of children, or similar institutions where these concepts exist in national legislation; in all cases the interests of the children shall be paramount;

(g) The same personal rights as husband and wife, including the right to choose a family name, a profession and an occupation;

(h) The same rights for both spouses in respect of the ownership, acquisition, management, administration, enjoyment and disposition of property, whether free of charge or for a valuable consideration.

2. The betrothal and the marriage of a child shall have no legal effect, and all necessary action, including legislation, shall be taken to specify a minimum age for marriage and to make the registration of marriages in an official registry compulsory.

In addition to the information given under article 13 of the Convention, the following would seem to be in order.

The recent reform of Italy's divorce law (approved by Act No. 74 of 6 March 1987) arose largely from the need to shorten the period of legal separation of the spouses as a necessary precondition for petitioning for and

Best copy available

obtaining the legal dissolution of a marriage. The new law also introduced various other provisions, most of which are aimed at expediting the corresponding judgements (especially those in courts of second instance), improving the handling of family and property matters, and reducing the litigation associated with these problems.

Specifically, when a court rules on the dissolution of a marriage and the cessation of its civil effects, it also, on the basis of various factors, such as the situation of the spouses, the reasons for the judgement, the personal and economic contribution of each spouse to the upkeep of the family and to the property owned by each of them separately or both of them jointly, the incomes of both spouses and also the duration of the marriage, imposes on one of the spouses the obligation to pay alimony to the other at regular intervals if the other spouse does not have, or for objective reasons cannot obtain, sufficient resources.

The judgement must also establish a mechanism for automatically adjusting the amount of alimony in order to at least offset the effects of inflation.

In interpreting this provision, most judges have tended (a tendency confirmed by a recent ruling of the Supreme Court of Cassation, the body institutionally responsible for ensuring that the law is interpreted uniformly) to stipulate that the question of whether the plaintiff (who may well be already self-supporting) has sufficient resources must be looked at in terms of the goal of ensuring him or her not just a financially independent and decent life but a standard of living comparable to that enjoyed during the marriage.

The reform of family law introduced the concept of the family firm, a development which is obviously important for protecting women's work within the family.

Thus, article 230 bis of the Civil Code now provides that unless a different (labour) relationship can be established, family members (spouses or parents) who perform services continuously within the family are entitled to a share of the profits of the family firm proportional to the quality and quantity of the work they have done. For this purpose, women's work is expressly equated with men's. All members of the family firm have a say in decisions on the management and liquidation of the firm.

Act No. 74/87 also provides that a divorced spouse (provided that he or she has not remarried and has been awarded alimony) is entitled, on the death of the other spouse, to a survivor's benefit based on his/her relationship with the deceased prior to the divorce. If the deceased leaves a surviving spouse, such entitlement shall be to a share of the survivor's benefit.

In addition to these legislative principles, we consider it useful to provide some information on how they are being implemented in practice. A sample survey of the procedures for unilateral separation, judicial separation and separation by mutual consent adopted by the courts of Padua, Rovigo, L'Aguila and Santa Maria Capua Vetere in 1990 is illustrative in this regard.

The common and most significant feature of these procedures is that, in the majority of cases (over 70 per cent), it is the wife who petitions for a separation. Her petition is always based on serious and specific accusations against her husband.

Such complaints concern physical and psychological abuse, the husband's tyrannical behaviour and his complete lack of interest in the family's problems.

On the other hand, husbands' petitions are based mainly on accusations of infidelity against their wives which, upon investigation, often turn out to be groundless. These statistics reflect women's greater maturity and sense of responsibility towards the family and their different approach to resolving marital difficulties.

It should also be stressed that separation affects couples of all ages, confirming, as far as younger couples are concerned, that women are becoming aware of their rights and, as far as older couples are concerned, that the situation has deteriorated beyond repair because wives have endured repeated humiliations for far too long.

The fact that the initiative is usually taken by the wife is not, as it might seem, a sign that Italian women enjoy greater freedom and independence but rather that a very serious material and spiritual malaise exists which can no longer be tolerated.

In the absence of support for the family and social assistance, separation appears to be the only viable solution, despite the economic and psychological difficulties that separated women generally face.

The survey shows clearly that judicial procedures offer neither protection nor adequate responses to women's demand for justice.

In 99 per cent of cases, the custody of minors is awarded to the mother on the basis of deep-rooted cultural traditions, without taking into account the importance for the children of having the father around or the actual ability of the mother to cope on her own, with fewer financial resources, with a new and difficult situation.

Alimony, on the other hand, which by law must guarantee the same standard of living as that enjoyed prior to separation, is usually set, in cases of judicial separation, at a woefully inadequate level and according to criteria that are not applied consistently. This happens either because of the objective difficulty of determining the real financial situation of the spouse who is better off, or because the judge, in exercising discretionary power to set the actual amount of alimony, is guided by largely subjective criteria, with the result that similar cases are treated differently.

The data collected also show a marked prevalence of mutually agreed separations over judicial separations or, more precisely, of judicial separations later converted to mutually agreed separations.

An agreed separation in cases where the petition was based on serious accusations of abuse against the husband does not mean that an understanding has been reached between equal partners and in a spirit of reconciliation. On the contrary, it is the culmination of long and arduous negotiations in which the woman finds herself at a financial and psychological disadvantage.

Financial, because she is often not employed outside the home or else has a job that is poorly paid.

Psychological, because she has to face all the difficulties of the proceedings on her own and feels completely lost in the court system, with the result that she gradually loses faith in the outcome and accepts solutions that are financially unsatisfactory, if not iniquitous.

Moreover, in such cases, the allegations on which the petition was based are not weighed by the judge and do not have any impact on the determination of the amount of alimony.

The system is seriously flawed at this stage, in that it does not offer opportunities for mediation permitting balanced solutions that respond to the actual needs of women, who come to separation with no knowledge of their rights and without receiving from public agencies the information and legal and psychological assistance that they need.

It should be recalled that the public family advisory centres do not usually provide legal advice or assistance. Such services are provided on a voluntary basis by women's associations.

Because women are so seriously misinformed about their rights, they usually start by making incorrect use of the various procedural instruments and tend to file in criminal court even when they lack sufficient grounds. The result is complaints and disputes that heighten the conflict between the spouses without affording the woman any effective protection.

16.1 Aspects of criminal court protection for women

Court practice with regard to the criminal offence of domestic violence is also documented by data from an ongoing survey of the courts of Rovigo, Padua, L'Aquila and Santa Maria Capua Vetere.

Under Italian law, domestic violence can be perpetrated against not only minors, but also the spouse, particularly the weaker spouse, and constitutes a specific offence punishable by a separate sentence, in addition to other traditional acts of violence covered by the Penal Code.

Domestic violence covers and may be assimilated to acts that may qualify as injurious behaviour, battery and threats. As a result, the corresponding norm (article 572 of the Penal Code) treats a very wide range of acts as criminal.

Numerous court rulings have been passed down in cases of domestic violence. For example, courts have treated as domestic violence or abuse the provision of poor or inadequate food; failure to provide adequate medical care; and causing

one's wife excessive physical exhaustion. The husband's taking his wife's money without her knowledge has also been treated as abuse, since such conduct is incompatible with the bonds of love, respect and mutual assistance which should exist between spouses.

Similarly, it has been considered abusive for a husband to permit members of his own family to show scorn or hostility for his wife, especially if such conduct contrasts with an attitude of deference and respect on the wife's part towards her husband's family.

Refusal to pay alimony to the wife may constitute abuse only if the husband's intention is to humiliate his wife by depriving her of what she needs in order to live.

The courts have also ruled that making repeated accusations of sexual perversion against the other spouse, including in public, constitutes abuse.

The two main constraints on the application of the law in judicial practice should be highlighted.

The first is the relative nature of the concept of seriousness, since abusive behaviour is not assessed objectively but in relation to the social status and educational level of the spouses.

The second constraint is the requirement that the abuse must be habitual and occur more than once: one act of abuse is not considered sufficient.

This means that, theoretically, one act of abuse resulting in physical or mental suffering, no matter how serious, may not be treated as criminal since it is an isolated occurrence and cannot be classified as habitual.

The fundamental issue remains how to apply the law effectively: the effectiveness of the legislation on domestic violence is in fact compromised by the persistence of a situation in which violence against women is not talked about and is veiled in secrecy. This situation cuts across all social classes but it is most prevalent where prevailing social conditions hinder the emancipation of women.

No matter how progressive, laws cannot get to the heart of a situation of humiliation and suffering which is rooted in centuries of subjugation of the wife to the husband. In fact, men all too often still see respect for a woman's dignity not as a duty but as an optional concession.

Once again, the law may not prove fully effective if the principles which it enunciates are not genuinely espoused by all sectors of society and do not reflect a culture and an outlook that are widely accepted by society at large.

The following volumes* have been published in the series edited by Giacomo F. Rech for the National Commission for the Achievement of Equality between Men and Women, attached to the Office of the Prime Minister:

- Codice Donna - Norme e atti internazionali, 1985, 1990;
- 120 anni di cammino verso la parità, 1985, also available in English (out of print);
- Immagine Donna, 1985;
- Strategie future di azione per il progresso delle donne e misure concrete per superare gli ostacoli alla realizzazione, entro l'anno 2000 degli scopi e degli obiettivi del Decennio delle Nazioni Unite per la Donna: uguaglianza, sviluppo e pace, Conferenza Mondiale di Nairobi, 1985;
- Raccomandazioni per un uso non sessista della lingua italiana, 1986 (out of print);
- Un programma di azione positiva, 1986;
- Immagini maschili e femminili nei testi per le elementari, 1986;
- Autrici italiane - Catalogo ragionato dei libri di narrativa, poesia, saggistica: 1945-1985, 1986;
- La stampa periodica delle donne in Italia - Catalogo 1861-1985, 1986;
- Donna e tecnologie, 1986;
- Il sessismo nella lingua italiana, 1987 (being reprinted);
- Indagine sulle donne elette nelle regioni, province, comuni, 1987;
- La criminalità femminile in Italia, 1987;
- Piano di azione nazionale, 1987;
- Donne e diritto - Due secoli di legislazione: 1796-1986, 1987;
- Decimo anniversario della Convenzione delle Nazioni Unite sull'eliminazione di tutte le forme di discriminazione nei confronti delle donne, 1989 (out of print);
- Primo rapporto del Governo italiano sulla Convenzione per l'eliminazione di tutte le forme di discriminazione nei confronti delle donne, 1989;

---

* Also available in the bookstores of the Istituto Poligrafico e Zecca dello stato.

- Pagine Rosa - Guida ai diritti delle donne, 1991;

- La donna dei media - Sportello immagine donna, 1992;

- Le donne nel mondo: 1970-1990. Statistiche e idee, 1993.